



**You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain
cannot be hidden**

By Youhanna Khalil

Publish script

7/14/2017

**This Message is for all people of York city first to show how valuable they are and to know a little bit about an
evil that unfortunately has started to grow in the United States.**



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Introduction

About This Message I have written it when the doors are closed in My face, I Have started it in Nov,15th,2015 , the month has not ended and people know that I was right , in each step of this message there were a blessing for me and a lot of lessons to learn , I thank My god for the experiment and the message , He was my greatest friend.

The place of this message is York, Pa

My Last stop is Virginia.

Through the Second part of my journey I have known a magnificent people, I consider them my friends and they are the greatest friends I have ever known,

Special Thanks to official agency that has stranded with me with respect and trust

Special thanks to the person who supported me with all he got, he has left nothing in hand to do for me

Special Appreciation to the person who has given big care and understanding, I put a lot of trust in this person

This is my 1st message **updated in May 2016**, So it will not upset the people I care about, Please allow this message to be in hands of people it is the best I can do and I am going to improve it in the future

My Message's Index

Section B

This part is about USA and how I see USA

Section C

- The Muslim brotherhood
- Muslim brotherhood and 3 years of the revaluation in Egypt
- Muslim brotherhood ideology

Section D

The danger of Muslim brotherhood the full image

Section E

Muslim brotherhood settlement program

Section F

My experiment with them

Section G

This story is about how radical groups is targeting girls and abusing them

Section H

My Messages to my big family

Section I

Stories from the bible fate

Section J

The Holy Spirit role in the Christian thinking

Section K

Final Words

Section L

What to do in addition to previous section

Final section

Writers and video library



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

This Message is for all people of York city first to show how valuable they are and to know a little bit about an evil that unfortunately has started to grow in the United States.

my goal is to share my knowledge with you as I consider it a duty toward my society and responsibility to share, I believe it will help a lot and keep you ready and aware of the storm of thought that are coming from the East and be ready for it ,this storm has ruined Egypt before and they are trying so hard to find their way back, I believe I have to do my best not to let it happened here

Introduction

This introduction is my first picture

Egypt has went through 2 periods of changes in its modern history

1st after the French campaign and establishing the modern state by Mohamed Ali in 1804 and that is not what I am going to discuss

2nd In July23, 1952 and the start of Gammal abed el Nasser era

abed el Nasser has started by cooperate with Muslim brotherhood and give them all rights to be active ,,as they have started they started to ask make el hejab is a must for every women and want to start the look and identity of the society to be Islamic state ,also they want that all the revolution council decision should be reviewed by el mourshed of Muslim brotherhood before it become executive action ,Abd lenasser refused and said every person is free to deal with his family ,that's not our role, so they have tried to assassinate him ,after that Muslim brotherhood is declared as terrorist group and been held in prison

While abed el Nasser in power, had a good internal development and our unemployed rate was zero, the woman role has more grown in all parts in life and they were in the army, the movies and theater's plays is shown this clear ,also the large number of art stories published is shown a good sign ,Copts was in good conditions and didn't face a lot of problems at this time

2nd part

El Sadat has opened persons and get the Islamizes and Muslim brotherhood out jail and give them free to call for their thoughts in college to use them against the communists [same thoughts of abed el Nasser has given them his care ,as a result of this a lot of crimes that happened against Copts and the young guys that joined these groups start to get stronger and start to face the government to force their demands, at the end they killed el Sadat

i would like to mention that the year that they have been in power they have celebrate in the day of assassination Sadat and brought the Eslamboly's family in oct,2012

They can't cheat you and if they said we left violence ,they were celebrating it

As I have found good signs of the growing of this people, I found it is so important to explain their thinking and their plan to build secret societies till they grown they will come to the stage



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Section B

The United States So valuable for me

1- The idea of the United States itself as new world and open opportunity

I want to live a new life not as the one that I had there will be no limits for thinking and imagination
A lot of nations tried to create a system that fair and lost their way, only in the united states if you worked hard and done everything right you will succeed, guarantee

2 -Equality

As I was applying to work I found all the help i need, resume ,experience education were for every one
No more feeling of persecution for my religion or my thoughts ,thank you so much

3 you can fail and rebuild yourself again

Most of the time the second time is better than the first one , it comes with more experience ,more persistence, and stronger personality ,just do it for wining and not for doing what have to do only

4 searching for new challenge

i met people in 40's and went to college again ,they want to start in new carrier

5 the power of imagination

When I shared with coworker's talking about problems we can analyze it in similar ways but their solutions sometimes were more creative

5 Privacy

Personal life is protected by the law, no will break in your life and tell you what to do

6 freedom of religion

Celebrating Christmas and the lights in the streets is big blessing, thank you god for it and please keep it for ever

7 very helpful Quotas that I learned from friends

A-"people may forget anything you do except the way you make them feel about them "

This establishes two important things **forgiveness** and **respect** the feeling of others
Proverb 18:14 "the spirit of the man will sustain his infirmity, but wounded spirit who can bear"

B sarcastic

Expressing your disagreement in positive and acceptable way

C best way to solve problem is not to let it start

D the best way to predict the future is to create it "bin triger"

I am looking to learn more

+++++

History of the united states

- This just a few lines about United States history as presentation
- England has invade USA 1607 to 1732
- THE COLONIES delegates had gathered in 1776 and declare the independence in 1776 ,George Washington was elected to be leader of the army
- it was officially liberated in 1783
- America bought Louisiana from France 1803
- America has taken Florida from Spain in 1819
- America Has taken Texas From Mexico 1848
- the very early cities that have been formed are New York , Boston and Philadelphia
- New York was called first New Amsterdam

New England "thanks giving"

- group of people called Pilgrims built it and they reach Massachusetts in 1620 ,at the time of harvest ,a lot of Indians
- helped them and at the of the harvest session they have stated a celebration to thank god and that is the



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

- thanks giving
- the start of the revolution
- in 1773 people of Boston refused to pay taxes for England for tea and they went to the ship and through the tea in the ocean ,and they called **this event Tea Party**
- war started 1775 and independence declared July 4, 1776
- the war ended in York town , Virginia battle 1781, then they sign Versai agreement in 1783

VIPs

Thomas Jefferson

Wrote the declaration of independence

He became a president in 1801

He bought Louisiana from France ,

He made free education system in Virginia

Sources MyHero.com

George Washington was the chairman

George Washington has made the constitutional swear in April 1789

James Madison

He called the father of the constitution and he became the fourth president of the United States

Spiritual images of this part

pslams 84:4

A blessing for people that their strength is in you ,the ways to your home are kept in their heart ,who are passing the valley of bakka ,make it a well ,they go from strength to strength ,every one of them in Zion appears

Israel went from the land of the slavery to the Promised Land depending **on God promise** .

It is the same as the person who is travelling to USA for first time, he says to himself there I will get my freedom back and I will be successful and fears won't met me anymore "if the son has released you then it is true you are free"

The constitution of the United States

Senator Denial Wister March, 15, 1837

"One nation , one constitution and one destiny "

Mr. Alexander Hamilton he presented New York State

He helped to gather a national caucusing in Philadelphia in 1787 to review the state agreement but the majority of delegates have decided to do something else, they have decided to write the constitution of the United States.

A constitution establishes strong government and has direct power on US citizens.

The constitution is consist of introduction of 7 parts and 27 amendments [updates]

The constitution establish a federal governor state, the power will be divided among each government state and the national government which will be 3 branches

Executive power presented by the president of the United States

Lawmaking presented by Congress and taking care to legalize the laws, state the budget, watches the government role and foreign affairs

Judgment presented by the Supreme Court to take actions in issues between federal government and state government when the laws are different or when there are conflicts in power

Notes

Why the constitution is so important

The first government that have been formed due to the independence deed was weak and couldn't collect taxes

From 1783 to 1788 has a lot of problems

The delegates were in the constitution meeting were 55 , 39 of them had signed on the first deed



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Connecticut document has made an equal share in Cents and according to the population percentage there will be equal percentage to it for the number the delegates in Congress

The citizens' rights deed contain the citizens' rights

The original deed of the constitution is in Washington DC.

The first time that flag of the united states is shown was in Jan,2,1776 in Cambridge , Massachusetts

Notes on US the constitution from Wikipedia

Constitution of the United States

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_Constitution

http://www.archives.gov/exhibits/charters/constitution_transcript.html

I am going to mentioned some notes and have a copy of the constitution I have added 2 links

<http://www.usconstitution.net/>

Is the oldest written constitution uninterrupted use in the world. [1]

The Constitution establishes the US federal government three separate legislative powers and is represented by Congress and the executive, represented by the President of the United States, judicial and represented by the Supreme Court of the United States

It also contains provisions designed to ensure the rights of individuals to life and property, to freedom of worship and expression.

In order to ensure these freedoms, he stressed the US Constitution and the framers of the need for a limitation of the powers of both the government authorities were divided powers to ensure that the taking of force by the person or one party, as well as equality of all before the law, and guarantees the separation of religion from the state as a secular state

Constitution of the United States federal constitution; Featuring the Federal Constitution, as written constitution, nor the Constitution of rigid inflexible as there may be amended by an ordinary law.

This is due to the great importance of this Constitution, as it shall determine the terms of reference of the central government and federal parliament, as well as state governments, so all these bodies to respect its provisions without committing a minimum offense to him, **requires the approval of three-fourths of the states on the amendment, after the submission of two-thirds of the members Congress.**

inspired the US Constitution material content of the theories of philosophers Englishmen John Locke, Thomas Hobbes and Edward Cook, and French philosopher Jean-Jacques Rousseau, and security of these thinkers that the acceptance of individual political commitment to the community on the basis of self-logic-interest, and completely realized the advantages of a civil society be for its members the rights and obligations [1] . .

Led unity between the terms of the American States to give strength to the US more than they gave power to the central government

French Revolution

In the same time, change in France had started and the French revolution happened

The declaration of citizens' rights was declared in France 1789

These two nations have made similar steps in the road of freedom in the same time

The lady of liberty is good witness on these moments

Declaration of the Rights of Man - 1789

Approved by the National Assembly of France, August 26, 1789



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The representatives of the French people, organized as a National Assembly, believing that the ignorance, neglect, or contempt of the rights of man are the sole cause of public calamities and of the corruption of governments, have determined to set forth in a solemn declaration the natural, unalienable, and sacred rights of man, in order that this declaration, being constantly before all the members of the Social body, shall remind them continually of their rights and duties; in order that the acts of the legislative power, as well as those of the executive power, may be compared at any moment with the objects and purposes of all political institutions and may thus be more respected, and, lastly, in order that the grievances of the citizens, based hereafter upon simple and incontestable principles, shall tend to the maintenance of the constitution and redound to the happiness of all. Therefore the National Assembly recognizes and proclaims, in the presence and under the auspices of the Supreme Being, the following rights of man and of the citizen:

Articles:

1. Men are born and remain free and equal in rights. Social distinctions may be founded only upon the general good.
2. The aim of all political association is the preservation of the natural and imprescriptible rights of man. These rights are liberty, property, security, and resistance to oppression.
3. The principle of all sovereignty resides essentially in the nation. No body nor individual may exercise any authority which does not proceed directly from the nation.
4. Liberty consists in the freedom to do everything which injures no one else; hence the exercise of the natural rights of each man has no limits except those which assure to the other members of the society the enjoyment of the same rights. These limits can only be determined by law.
5. Law can only prohibit such actions as are hurtful to society. Nothing may be prevented which is not forbidden by law, and no one may be forced to do anything not provided for by law.
6. Law is the expression of the general will. Every citizen has a right to participate personally, or through his representative, in its foundation. It must be the same for all, whether it protects or punishes. All citizens, being equal in the eyes of the law, are equally eligible to all dignities and to all public positions and occupations, according to their abilities, and without distinction except that of their virtues and talents.
7. No person shall be accused, arrested, or imprisoned except in the cases and according to the forms prescribed by law. Any one soliciting, transmitting, executing, or causing to be executed, any arbitrary order, shall be punished. But any citizen summoned or arrested in virtue of the law shall submit without delay, as resistance constitutes an offense.
8. The law shall provide for such punishments only as are strictly and obviously necessary, and no one shall suffer punishment except it be legally inflicted in virtue of a law passed and promulgated before the commission of the offense.
9. As all persons are held innocent until they shall have been declared guilty, if arrest shall be deemed indispensable, all harshness not essential to the securing of the prisoner's person shall be severely repressed by law.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

10. No one shall be disquieted on account of his opinions, including his religious views, provided their manifestation does not disturb the public order established by law.

11. The free communication of ideas and opinions is one of the most precious of the rights of man. Every citizen may, accordingly, speak, write, and print with freedom, but shall be responsible for such abuses of this freedom as shall be defined by law.

12. The security of the rights of man and of the citizen requires public military forces. These forces are, therefore, established for the good of all and not for the personal advantage of those to whom they shall be intrusted.

13. A common contribution is essential for the maintenance of the public forces and for the cost of administration. This should be equitably distributed among all the citizens in proportion to their means.

14. All the citizens have a right to decide, either personally or by their representatives, as to the necessity of the public contribution; to grant this freely; to know to what uses it is put; and to fix the proportion, the mode of assessment and of collection and the duration of the taxes.

15. Society has the right to require of every public agent an account of his administration.

16. A society in which the observance of the law is not assured, nor the separation of powers defined, has no constitution at all.

17. Since property is an inviolable and sacred right, no one shall be deprived thereof except where public necessity, legally determined, shall clearly demand it, and then only on condition that the owner shall have been previously and equitably indemnified.

http://avalon.law.yale.edu/18th_century/rightsof.asp

from wikipedia

The adoption of the Declaration

I've coined the ad Marquis de Lafayette was adopted by the National Assembly, it has been developed to form the basis for the transition from absolute monarchy to constitutional monarchy rule. Many of the advertising materials aimed at the abolition of some institutions of the old regime to the pre-revolutionary France. In practice, it turned to the Republic of France and became a declaration of core documents.

Adopt the principles of the Declaration on several political and philosophical principles of the Age of Enlightenment, such as the individual, the social contract as defined by Rousseau, Montesquieu, according to the separation of powers. Perhaps the French benefited from the American Declaration of Independence, May 3 / May 1776 and the Declaration of Virginia Rights, June 12, 1776, drafted by George Mason

Advertising Summary

It includes advertising nucleus reorder society radically. 6 weeks after the fall of the Bastille and 3 weeks after the cancellation of feudalism, the declaration called for the principle of the people's authority and equal opportunities:

"The nation is the source of all power. Every power of individuals and the public from people not be issued by the authority to be corrupt." - Article III



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

This principle is contrary to the development of pre-revolutionary when God was considered the source of Sultan King.

"This should be one law for all. This means that everyone is equal to him. And each one of them in the right jobs and ranks according to his willingness and ability may not be that man on man is preferred in this regard but Pfdalth and acquaintances." - Article VI.

Declaration guarantees all citizens "freedom, ... the right of the King and the right to security and the right of resistance to oppression." Declaration that the need for the law stems from the "... he claims no limit to one's rights is the second human rights." According to the declaration, "The law is the will of the public", and function to ensure the equal rights and prevent "harm the social body."

Advertising and media and has put mechanisms similar to those mentioned in the US Constitution and the Charter of Rights, which the US has drafted in the same year.

Such as the US Constitution, it touches on the need to ensure security, and determines the general principles of taxation, private equity in taxation (an important difference from the situation before the revolution as it was the nobility and the Church are exempt from taxes). And stresses the public's right to transparency, forcing power revealed how public money exchange. Such as the Charter of the American Kqouk it does not allow the implementation of the criminal law retroactively, and puts the other principles such as human considered innocent until proven guilty, freedom of expression and freedom of the press, and freedom of religion and that the limits of "... on the condition that these ideas are not in breach of public order." The Declaration recognizes the right of the king while preserving the public interest: as the right to possession of the sacred rights which are not permissible to denounce the expropriation of one unless the public interest so requires an explicit requirement in this case, which gives him ownership tend adequate compensation.

Spiritual images of the United States as an inspiring idea

I hope you like it

Dollar \$\$

In these pictures I see a lot of good things

Mathew 22:36

"One of lawyers asked him

Which is the great commandment in the law?

Jesus said to love the lord from all your heart all your soul and all of your thoughts

This the first and the greatest"

If you take a deep look about this verse, you will find it is the definition of trust.

"Glory for person who believe and hasn't seen" (100 % trust)

"In God we Trust"



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

II)
Mathew 6:24
No man can serve two masters either he will hate the one and love the other or else he will hold to the one and despise the other
On the back of the first master the name of the other master was written, and confirmed "He is the one we trust"

The train

Trains in the United States

was so important for the united states because it is wide and helped well to connect the states with each other's
In early 1812 there was an American and one is John Stevenson believes that the future development of this emerging state does not depend on transport by canals and waterways, but steam tugboats that take place on the iron bars in the mainland. Although Stevenson fought a failed experiment in the field of steam boats and lost twenty thousand dollars where it has not lost his enthusiasm for the idea of introducing steam locomotives to the United States.

In 1812 New York State Study parliament the draft incision navigational channel linking Hdison River and Lake Erie in order to find means of transport linking the eastern cities and towns north of the western United States. When John Stevenson spoke in front of the parliament he said that the establishment of a railway trains steam line to link these cities will be cheaper and more efficient than the incision channel.

Stevens attempts did not go down the drain. When the incision to put the draft navigation channel between Philadelphia and Pittsburgh appeared to propose a combination of the navigation channel and rail track in one line so that the incision navigational channel in the part of the road and then complete the journey via steam train is on the iron bars. And has already been the implementation of this project to be operational in 1832. At that time there were similar projects to extend railway lines linking the cities of America and each other in other areas of the United States.

One of the first railway lines which was held in the United States Railway Boston line - Lowell, who was a length of about 26.5 miles, and includes eighteen bridge, one of them was a long 1660 line of Ohio, - Baltimore released its inception decision in 1827 but by 1830 had not been extended more than 12 miles from this line. In August of that year the United States has witnessed a successful test of the steam locomotive Tom Tomb designed by American inventor Peter Cooper, which cut off the locomotive 13 miles from Baltimore to Ellicott Mills, Maryland. In 1832 the American railway tracks received the American steam locomotive invented by Phineas Davis in 1829.

The train was not up to Washington, DC, till in 1835 and in 1842 arrived Kimbrland.
Apart from the experiences and attempts incomplete to John Stevenson, arguably the first real steam locomotive produced in the United States appeared in 1830 and produced by the company (Ryle Wi-South Carolina) and after a short period the company itself has been able to produce a second steam engine. Although non-performing railway initially in the United States, it did not come until 1850 was the length of railway lines is greater than in Britain, which saw the birth of the modern means of transport. At that time arrived the railway network in the United States along to nearly 2,500 miles.

US subway



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

If we move from talking about the surface trains in the United States to talk about the subway in the only superpower in the world now will not find better than the New York City subway trains in the financial capital of the world network, which is one of the most important and most famous subway networks in the world.

New York subway train network came into operation in **the Fourth of July in 1904**, the day which marks the anniversary of the United States of America. Since the beginning of this service has achieved great success as was the case in the London Underground network to a private New York City economic city first-rate means the population needs to be a quick and secure transport.

Over the nearly century-old New York subway train network has achieved tremendous growth to become a major currently has 22 lines and 468 stations and employs about 26 thousand workers currently serving about 1.4 billion passengers a year, equivalent to about a quarter of the population of the globe

World War 2

In this war, you can see the high capabilities to run war on the 2 sides the pacific and the Atlantic oceans.

There a magnificent serious on you tube calls **USS enterprise**, this is air plane carrier that has been in the most of the battles in the Pacific Ocean

Plz try to watch these group of movies, they are 10 parts, a good historic parts

Important Notes

USAs in challenges, they gathered and everyone do his best,

This type of challenges will increase the feeling of US Identity, United States are full of good thinkers their efforts will be much appreciable and very grateful in this field ,Whoever can think of something better or similar please go ahead and give a shot . The young people needed so build a very strong tights to their home land. This is the best thing to have to protect them from getting lost

3 NASA

One of the best results of the cold war, A very good competition between two nations in a field has saved mankind and increased knowledge and there is a continuous process of discovering,

4 Educations

I have noticed that most people have the same nature ,quiet , peaceful ,open to others ,I believe that because the education system ,and as you see this has a huge impact on US personality ,so it is important to keep education in good hand and under observation.

Because any changes will have widely effect on all people in this system.

Important notes

1- Radical Islam specially The Muslim brotherhood know that very well and from their experiments in England and Egypt

It happen by several ways

2- Directing their members to attract the professors and teachers to join the group

3-try to make requests by Muslim brotherhood organization like CAIR and MSA and.....to have special treatment that mostly omit one of the American customs or values as start point they will built on it on the future

In England they found some counties has some materials that encourage on violence

In Egypt a large number of private school were running by the Muslim brotherhood and this schools no salute for the flag and teaching the Muslim brotherhood history from their prospective

In UAE they found the main muslembrotherhood activities inside their education system as it will be shown it is so important that no one touch the education system ,only professional specialists, and be observed from the congress ,or county council

USA is society of immigrants

if we found that Indians Or Chines are successful with impressive achievements in specific field why not we try to see the secret behind it ,if this Effects on large scale ,one of the assumption should be education system that



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

they had ,second culture ,which will be related ,3rd ,language because every language has its own effect, So this could be a point to start looking for the best to change ,not other levels.

Not activist or lawyers should be permitted to advise or changes on the education system where these fields always used

-Plz handle the education system as national security matter

4- I hope to take my next suggestions on your considerations:

A-to increase **the historic parts in educations**, specially the efforts in achieving the great things that make USA Unique country, this may inspire young people to be part of one of these achievement as they grown up they may like to add their own touch on it as chains of development among the generation this one of the strong tight to country Identity and the society as citizens and not a member of secret group where everything is secret and joke and do what to tell

B-Acting historic plays and movies

C- A lot of researches with benefits, I know that there a lot of programs for free scholarships, my suggest is different.

While they are in studies, this programs should be about the local society ,a better management, increase society resources ,green solutions , local town problems ,or development(its about young guys adding effects on their own society and see that)

After that, it will be great to have celebration with inviting a lot famous people inside the local society.

Tour leaders and free tickets to historic places

5- The judge system

Chirchel the pre minister of England said “if judge system and education in England is ok, then England is ok”

The judge system's pictures

looks like the last dinner picture between Jesus and his students

this is a good practice for all citizens to know that the decision that may take will affect others' lives and how to process a reasonable decision that built on causes and evidences, So it will have reflective effect on every individual life and thinking when he take decisions about himself or his relatives, he will be more wiser and see the situation from several corners, exactly like what he has done in the jury meetings exploring the case file and discussing evidences

6-York City

When I came to York city I was scared from people who tracking me, so I was staring in cars

The kind people of York city has realized that and they were so friendly so they checking their hand as hi while driving, this happened by people 's nature and has giving me a big internal peace.

In this I have done my best to show you how valuable you are, and how this country is different

[Plz Also you do your best to keep this country safe, it only happen once to have something like this]



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

US Icons from my Prospective

1- Mr. Bill gates

Microsoft Ex-CEO , self-starter ,very successful then he have establish a nonprofit organization with his wife to serve the society

2- Mr. Zekorburg

Facebook CEO

Intelligent, I would say the world has changed after internet, and internet has changed especially social media after Facebook

I have the success, and then he loved to share with people, trying making everyone happy around you, powerful message

3- Mr. Snoden

Mr. Sonoden has a good job, house, respectable social level.

He felt what he was doing is against his values, he win himself and sold his world

“What the man will gain if he win the world and lose himself”

4- Mr. Michael McCaul

The chairman of the House Committee on Homeland Security

An honest, honorable person, I have watched several interviews, especially on Dec, 7, 15

You can trust a person like this person

5- General David patrious

United State hero ,he has changed the war in Iraq at certain point ,show good leadership in Afghanistan ,he brought a lot of good people save back home ,he has a good knowledge of the different between Muslims and terrorist groups ,he present a good image of the US military ,that's in my opinion .



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

SECTION C

the Muslim brotherhood

Muslim brotherhood and 3 years of the revaluation

I am going to write it in few lines then after that in details if you have time to read

1- Muslim brother hood in Egypt during Arab Spring

using pitting -burning police stations-open prisons and claiming to people we are going to protect you- demonizing the real protestors after they have used them to get rid of Mubarak regime

the event of Mohamed Mahmoud street clashes ,the Muslim brotherhood refused to get out with the protesters because they were close to the parliament in november,2011 and in the first anniversary in 2012 but ,in 2013 when they kicked out they get out the occasion of this event

feb,1 the 2nd Mubarak speech ,by that speech Mubarak could gain a lot the people sympathy ,the people start to accept to wait 6 months ,they found it ok, then the Muslim brother hood young people encourage people in violence and not go back home because they were afraid the regime is going to scrow them ,unfortunately Mubarak followers has responded to the Muslim brotherhood invitation

a lot of terrorism groups are from Muslim brotherhood ,they lear the takia, secret socities and more
aymen el zwahry , elkaada leader
mohamed yousef boko haram
ahmed abd ghodany elshaba in somalia

Countries that declared Muslim brotherhood

Egypt-UAE-SaudArabia-Russia-Kazakhstan-Bellarosia-arminia-Kerkezia-Tajekistan-Moritania-Canada -Sudan-England [watch list]

UAE has declared Cair - Mas on terrorism group

Muslim brotherhood behavior to get full power in Egypt

Constitution updates to give Moursi orders level amended from judge system-can't be interrupted



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The army leaders have be released-declare jihad against Syria and trying to send egyptian army there
release the general attorney and hiring one from the Muslim brotherhood followers-bringing a lot of terrorism to build their militia in Sinai

That what the Muslim brotherhood has done Egypt during 3 years

Muslim brotherhood in details

There is a report in 150 pages from the international law office in London I am going to put its link if you would like to read more

<http://9bri.com/wp-content/uploads/2015/04/Report-on-the-History-of-the-Muslim-Brotherhood1.pdf>

this group was established by Hassan el bana in el Esmalia Egypt '1928
the first subsidization came from the English army and the king because the liberal parties that supported by the people has made a lot of problems for the king
in 1938 Hassan el banna has formed el kashafa (scouting) camps as a start point to build an armed secret organization

in 1939 Hassan el banna has called for protests against England and welcome the Germans ,that was a part of a deal that Amin Elhussini was communication point between German and muslem brotherhood .there was subsidization with 2000 for support these activity

the idea of bringing the caliph back is the idea that inspired German ,and also to attract the Muslims of russia to use them against Russia, and also the similarity of the idea master of the world and the world should be ruled by our ideology

notes to mention here

Mosque in Zorach is so important book that have mentioned
Muslim brotherhood in Europe has role September,11 specially Yousef Nada [takwa bank]
Madrid train and London transportations attacks, the attackers were the sons of this ideology

in 1945 the secret armed organization in the Muslim brotherhood which is built to protect the movement and assassinate the enemy of the group
first one was Ahmed Maher the pre minister of Egypt in 1945



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

-assassination el Nkrashi the pri minister in 1948

assassination El Khazendar the judge in 1949 who had declared this group as a terrorist group and prevent it from work

the Muslim brotherhood has made a coalition with Farouk the king of Egypt against el wafd party and called him the Faithfull king till 1948

in 1949 el banna was assassinated

in 1950 they made coalition with el wafd party and by this agreement the group members had got out from prison

in 1952 the revolution in Egypt and the group has supported it ,then they try to direct it to be Islamic revolution

they have tried to assassinate Abd Elnasser 1954 ,after that the group has declared a terrorism group and all their members held in prison

in 1960abd el Nasser give them a chance to go out to be part of the people of Egypt ,they have started to create a lot of problems for the regime ,and in 1965 they tried to assassinate Abd El Nasser again ,because abd el Nasser held them in prison again and execute El Mourshed

El Sadat opened prisons and bring them out '1974 a lot of terrible accidents happened against the Copts minority

The group assassinates el zahaby the great Emam of el azhar in 1977

the group assassinate el Sadat the president of Egypt ,notice here that when the group got the power in Egypt in 2013 instead of celebrating the victory of October ,and this national celebration , they invited the family of el Sadat killers and it look like they were celebrating the killing of sadat and no the celebration itself

1995 trying to assassinate President Mubarak and the Muslim brotherhood in Sudan was involved in it

in 2000 anew page with Mubarak regime

in 2005 the group wins 83 seats in Egyptian parliament

in 2010 the regime has made a bad parliament election and the group win none

in 2011 the revolution in Egypt and the fall of Mubarak regime

in 2012 Moursi the first Muslim brotherhood president to Egypt

in 2013 the revolution against the Muslim brotherhood group, and Egypt went in a large cycle of tourist operations since this time

the Arab spring and the Muslim brotherhood

this countries get scared because the greedy of having all power of this group for their freak project [Tunisia -Syria - Egypt - Libya - Yemen] and they were planning to do the same in the Arab golf

Notes of the Muslim brother hood tricks in the Egyptian revolution

1- after the revolution in Egypt succeeded the protestors who started this movement try to organize them in one group, the Muslim brotherhood has made their young guys to make dozens of group claiming that they are the group that made the revolution and called for it ,so the real protestors couldn't be organized or make any requests and the Muslim brotherhood has taken all by cheating ,and stealing the efforts and the blood of the others



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

2-the Muslim brotherhood has abused the young people to make a lot of clashes and make unrest in Egypt to rush the high military supreme to leave the power

3 after everything is over we found that the people who opened the prisons in Egypt is Hamas and the Muslim brotherhood base, also they burn the police stations
Then they called in mosques like encircled people in the neighborhood to be organized and protect their self

4- in the constitution declaring in March 2011, the Muslim brotherhood and salafists called people to protect Islam and the Islamic identity of the state from Copts, while modern people were calling for full constitution the Muslim brotherhood found that what is good for their benefit till they take power and create a constitution that serves their goals

Muslim brother hood in Turkey

Ardogan has started in El Rafea Islamic party that was established in 1983
the start of Ardogan was as Mayor of Istanbul 1994 and he succeeded to solve several problems

in 1996 the Rafea party won the election and Ardogan became the first Islamic prime minister
the army has taken power in a coup in the next year because Ardogan has started to change the education system.

Ardogan and Gull have established El Tanmia and El Adala party in 2000.
this party has won the election in 2002 and he added updates to the constitution after that the process of changing Turkey to be an Islamic country started on the roof, build a huge number of mosques, another group called Gulen group helped in these steps, and they built a lot of religion schools this group is equal to salafists in ideology
the army leaders have been released in a failed coup claims
the last events of corruptions was so important to discover what was going on under the surface, please take care of these activities to understand how the Muslim brotherhood invade countries and changing it and its identity
the corruption case of Ardogan 'son and several El Tanmia party 'ministers in 12,2013

Ardogan has accused his partner Golan that he control the police and that was his reply because of closing the religion schools
as you see police in hand, religion schools in hand, economy is changing to be in hand
As a result of these 45000 policemen has changed their place or released from service
161 local general attorneys has been released
several police commissioners has been released from service
Ardogan has made changes on the judge system to be under the observation of the government and not independent

Ardogan is using Turkey to host Muslim brotherhood of Syria and Egypt
Ardogan has supported the civil war in Syria,



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

there were a group cars have a lot of weapons heading to Syria with turkey investigations numbers in 2014, the local general attorney who processing this case was released

Ardogan has ruined the west with the refugees as part of Muslim brotherhood to take power in Europe
The questions here,
Europe know the projects of the Muslim brotherhood and they can record a lot of steps to achieve that, these people will wake up some day on a very bad nightmare that they would never imagine that it could happen

Notes on the political Islamic experiment in Turkey

1- Turkey is the main source of political Islamism's project idea, the last caliphate was 1908 or 1924,
2 the majority of Ataturk followers were against religion and they were looking to create modern state like Europe and adopt the same logics ,these people were living in the cities, but the people in the country side they were still on caliphate thinking and this people presents 75 % percent from the populations

3-So it is not strange or surprise to see Turkey turning back to Political Islam
And the main quartz for the Muslim brotherhood since turkey is the spiritual father of the Muslim brotherhood

4- Ardogan has put his hand on police, judge systems, and educations and economy is in progress

5-Ardogan has completely destroyed the freedom of speech; journalists have been died or prisoned like they were in war place

6 after the next updates that Ardogan intend to make on the constitution that will give a lot of power, after that turkey will say to the free world good bye forever

7 Turkey is the center of Syria Muslim brotherhood and Egyptian group and support the group in Libya and Tunisia and make a coalition with Qatar, in my opinion turkey is the base of the international organization of Muslim brotherhood and not Egypt anymore

The Muslim Brotherhood in the UAE .. roots of thought and organization

The whole story

It's an old story, but today occupies controversial wide area of the Gulf scene and Arab, news and flowing every moment does not stop .. fast-story burning hot, moved from the circles elites, politicians and intellectuals to become a modern street, and a matter of public questions,

Brotherhood .. active through institutions and associations to attract young people to the ideas of the group

"The United Arab Emirates, and the Muslim Brotherhood" .. frankly unprecedented, and the story is saturated with detail .. those details that you may forget the last of which the first, and unique to some parts image .. In the midst of noisy developments, and events successive .. reader stops sometimes and wonder .. what that happen? But what happens? .. What story? .. How it started, and why it started?

This is what we are trying to manage our answer it here .. what plans the Muslim Brotherhood and why targeting the United Arab Emirates?

In the beginning a comprehensive lighting ..



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

In the month of May 2012 wrote activist and blogger young Emirati Khalifa al-Naimi his personal blog in an article entitled "five frequently asked questions about the invitation reform (el eslah)", in which he asked: Do you call reform organization? Asked and answered: "Do not call the reform will have to be organized, because they are facing corruption and organized diverse, do not you see the curriculum which emptied of its content? Do not you see the growing number of casinos and bars? Do not you see how our shores turned to semi-nudes? This systematic corruption not worth reform organized and handedness of us to confront it? Yes, it is our duty .. Inviting reform is on track steadily despite the security attack and arrests, ongoing reform projects, and demands for peaceful continuing." He adds Naimi in the same article explaining approach and think "Call of reform" - which is described as representative of the Muslim Brotherhood in the Emirates:- "Sons of invitation reform (el eslah) are graduate degrees .. Some of them studied in Egypt Vtother ideology of Imam Hassan al-Banna, and others are influenced by books Sheikh Abu Ala Mawdudi."

But one of the corners key in this story, is when issued activists and academics Emirati belongs mostly to the thought of the Muslim Brotherhood in conjunction with the events of the "Arab Spring" widescreen (known as a petition third of March / FOSA 2011) calling for the holding of free elections for members of the Federal National Council, and a constitutional amendment to ensure his powers legislative and oversight full. As a result of these moves .. came the position of the UAE authorities firm and direct, were withdrawn citizenship from a number of "Emirati naturalized" belonging to the Muslim Brotherhood in December (December 2011), and the authorities accused them of being involved in "acts of threatening national security, and link organizations and figures are included in the lists of terrorism".

After that he appeared frank speech from Dahi Khalfan, Commander in Chief of Dubai Police, in "National Security and Regional Security Cooperation Council for the Arab Gulf States Conference .. seeing from the inside", which was organized by the Bahrain Centre for Strategic Studies and International Energy in the 17 to 18 January (January 2012), in which he said Khalfan: "Allow me to the most remote away from the diplomatic, security .. I am a man are a Muslim Brotherhood threats to security in the Gulf, not just as likely threat from Iran."

After the UAE announced the arrest of 60 members of the Muslim Brotherhood organization in the UAE, and directed them to the public prosecutor in September 2012 charges related to "the establishment and management of a secret organization affects the security and principles of the establishment of the state, and link third-party and receive instructions and money from them, and exposure to political leadership".

Spark confrontation .. First Dialogue

After the founding of the reform associations in the UAE, has been active cadres of the Muslim Brotherhood across the education sector, by contributing to the formulation of the education curriculum, and control student activity, confirmed by Mr. Salem Al-Naimi, who said that the group Pfla not hello out among the people of generality, where the citizens of the UAE devout by nature, has not been calls for legalization of Islam and make it in a detailed regulatory templates through the pledge of allegiance, and family division, and follow the example of foreign leaders of attractive or find an echo among the general public, and therefore sought the Brotherhood in the UAE to attract students from a young age through planting Odbyatem through the grove of study and educational.

And it confirms the researcher Mansour al-Nogaidan Reform and Social Guidance Association has worked since its inception to attract students and targeting emerging and education institutions, and acquired followers to student activities Scout summer centers, and with the beginning of the eighties

The group Control on public education and curriculum management and authoring sector in the Ministry of Education, and in 1988 became the Muslim Brotherhood, it is the only sound and the strongest in the state educational institutions in the UAE University

With the establishment of "reform" magazine in 1978, Reform Society began work on hitting opponents intellectual of other currents, and entered the group in the conflict since the beginning of the establishment of the association with nationalists and leftists, and after the issuance of the reform magazine end of the seventies, attacked the magazine and her rivals traditional nationalists and leftists, wrote more than once for the penetration of the Communists in the joints of the state and their influence in culture and education. The questioning Islam in some of the government officials, and the magazine published opinions about the



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

permissibility of taking some officials of government positions. In the students' union were clashes do not stop between them and of what they called people with left-leaning, as the magazine has worked to show the pure image of the group and its followers, to preserve the values of society and to warn of cultural invasion, which is the view of the government reforms in the field of education, curriculum, and in the media and programs local television, according to Anakadan say

According to a source familiar with reveals for "magazine" that spark that alerted the UAE's authorities to penetration Emirati Muslim Brotherhood in the education sector, is when a federal government officials wanted to complete his postgraduate studies abroad was in the early nineties when he made the request of the Committee on scholarship, was rejected on Although the university was appreciated (very good), which raised several questions, does this mean that all the students have scholarships estimate (excellent) there is no place for those less appreciated it !! Or is there something else? This case sparked an investigation authorities revealed after that cadres of the group control of education, and within it the scholarship, not worth the approval of the scholarship unless he condemns the ideas of the Muslim Brotherhood, or belong to the group, something that angered the authorities, and push it to take steps to counter the Reform Society and reducing the influence According to the source says

In the same context researcher Mansour al-Nogaidan indicates that investigations department of Egyptian security revealed that the individuals involved in terrorist operations of the Egyptian Islamic Jihad group, had received financial contributions through the Relief Committee of Foreign and activities of the Association Emirati reform. As a result, the authorities froze all external activities of the Society of reform in 1994, and then followed by the decision of its Board of Directors to resolve, and the assignment of supervision of the branches of the institution to the Ministry of Social Affairs. The decision ended the chapters of the story lasted for nearly twenty-one years of the establishment of the Muslim Brotherhood Emiratis for "Social Reform Society and guidance" in Dubai and its subsidiaries.

Anakadan says that since 2003, a wide transfer within the Ministry of Education, for more than one hundred and seventy of the Muslim Brotherhood and transferred to other government departments, including the 83 employees process began, busy local media and others talking about them.

Adding to the concerns of the UAE government, it is the insistence of the group to commit its members to take the pledge of allegiance. Where the government considered that it gives the oath of allegiance to someone, is in fact gives him complete his loyalty, if the UAE citizen giving the oath of allegiance to the leader of kinesthetic, he holds the loyalty of double, makes motor belonging equal to the loyalty of his land and his country and the elders of his own at best.

The concept of "allegiance Leader" are in the center of the literature of the Muslim Brotherhood pay allegiance to the User Guide, or the senior leadership in this text: «I accept your allegiance covenant of Allah and its charter to be a soldier loyal to the Muslim Brotherhood, and that I hear and obey in hardship and ease and activated and impeller only in disobedience to God, and the impact on, and I don.t conflict the wise and professional their authority or specialty, and to do my best, my money and my blood for the sake of God, and all i can afford . And God is my agent ».

"Allegiance" theme and link external organizing gig federal government, and the government initially tried to address the issue of members of the Muslim Brotherhood across contain them first and talk with them and persuade them to refrain from this approach. In a series of meetings with some of the calculated figures on the Muslim Brotherhood in 2003, the UAE authorities offered three options on cadres Community education staff, namely:

First, rehabilitation and education and keep them in their jobs, after the announcement of abandoning the group, and renounce "allegiance leader", and contribute to building an Islamic reformist thought moderate and tolerant, and far from the parties and organizations.

Second: the abandonment of the community organization, and keep everyone own ideas, provided by promoting or does not call for it, and here are kept within the education institutions, but away from teaching and communicating with students.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Third, the provision of job opportunities outside the educational institution for both chose to stay on the membership of the party, rejecting the government's offer. The government shall also communicate from almost on the completion of his term to retirement. According to what it tells Mansour al-Nogaidan

What is Brotherhood plans?

This emphasizes Dr. Ali bin Rashid Al Nuaimi, director of the UAE University in his interview for the program "talk the Gulf" with Sulaiman Al-Hattlan, where he said that the State has entered into a long dialogue for years with Emirati Muslim Brotherhood in order to persuade them to stop the regulatory activity at home, and cut ties with the organization of the Muslim Brotherhood abroad, and promised them in return the necessary support, and to provide a decent livelihood, and open areas and ports work in front of them and adoption, adding: "But the intransigence of the Brotherhood, and they continue in their work, accompanied by his center from outside parties Emirates to target the move, and the circumstances in the region did not State puts in front of a choice, but to take a critical attitude towards the Muslim Brotherhood for social peace and national security protection."

The withdrawal of nationality and military wing ..

However, the activists responded to the charges and said they were punished for calling for political reform, they added in a statement published on the (invitation reform (el eslah)) on December 20, 2011: "taken towards us an unfair illegal, an indigenous human rights, and the Constitution of the State, and the laws of the .. and All-Inclusive between us we are advocates for reform belong to the Association of social reform ", explaining:" Some of us took part in the signing of a petition (March 3, 2011) raised the Head of State, demanding reforms in the legislature in the state, so that made the National Council of correct elections, and that the lead role full authority ".

After the issuance of this statement two days .. activists issued angry a statement and the language of escalation across the site (invitation reform el el eslah) also said in it that the charges against them are false, baseless, and described the security services to "corrupt," and prosecutors to "wage earners", stressing that people may "tired of dictatorship, authoritarian states, with security and threw in the dustbin of history."

But the UAE continued to stringent steps in the face of Emirati cadres of the Brotherhood, the security authorities to arrest and shut down dozens of them (about 60 members), and published a newspaper (UAE today) at September 22, 2012 news story reveals accusations against cadres

The group of detainees, and represented in the membership of a secret organization, and the establishment of a military wing, aim to **seize** power and establish a religious government in the UAE, by illegal means.

According to the newspaper, the official sources stressed that the issue of those arrested criminal purely, not unrelated to of being advocates of religious, not people who are defending their political issues or demanding reforms, in light of their "confessions documented the establishment of a secret regulatory framework continued global organization for the (Muslim Brotherhood) has funds and manages investments, and collects donations in its favor ", adding that the detainees" also acknowledged that they had found in the events (the Arab Spring) suitable opportunity for their activity, and that they have a military wing was established since 1988 for the training of belonging, that continues Leaders in it with the officers for inclusion in the organization after retirement

The sources said that the detainees, according to confessions during the investigation, found traditionally a structure similar to the organizational structure of the Muslim Brotherhood in the Arab countries, there is a general coordinator, the Office of the Executive, and the Shura Council, with runs rules for sub-committees at the level of each emirate in the UAE, all within three main objectives. The first is the preparation of community to accept the idie of the Muslim brotherhood organization , after penetrating it, and then seize power and establish a religious government, and before that attract 2 per cent of citizens for membership of the organization, to have them in the government about five ministerial portfolios, and investments of more than one billion dirhams in the state. (As reported by newspaper Emirates Today).



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The group through its official website on the Internet, rejects the charges issued by the Public Prosecutor's Office, saying that the charges against the invitation of reform (el eslah) to form a military wing, and receiving funds from abroad to support this activity, "reflects the confusion experienced by the security apparatus, and the size of fabrications and lies that do not shy away from glued others".

According to a statement issued by the "call of reform(el eslah)" in the October 4 (October 2012), the group expressed its position, saying: "We have fabricated the (GSS) this charge when you realize the fragility of his position; peaceful The work is the work of the project, according to all laws and international conventions, and defective locally and internationally criminalize and prosecute activists in peaceful action, so this device invented the charge composition of a military wing does not exist, to justify the arrests; note that the media and violence in all its forms, including armed action, is entirely incompatible with the principles of the (invitation reform) and objectives. "

In another statement issued on October 25, 2012 confirmed (call reform) again, "that what is practiced by security service is a play will not fool the people of the UAE", and demanded the government agencies for the immediate release of detainees, rejecting the coming trials, describing it as "a sham and a formal pre-prepared to complete the play".

In the statement the group listed its demands the man who said: "We stress here on the peaceful demands of b:

1 National Council elected popular free will, and with full legislative and oversight powers.

2 independent judiciary fully independent, and its members are not subject to the intervention of security and surveillance.

3 is free from security interventions of civil society. "

In this tense atmosphere charged between cadres of the Brotherhood and the UAE, Mohammed Ahmed Rashed A Brotherhood symbols of Iraq, announced a close relationship Emirates Ikhwan and linking it to pay allegiance to the President of the (invitation reformel eslah) Sheikh Sultan bin Kayed hearing and obedience as the next Prince, to protest and anger of procedures security it carried out by the authorities against members of the group recently.

For his to "Facebook" Al-Rashed wrote in the April 2012 article entitled "stormed O Sultan .. you can do it." Rashid Al Araimi: the opposition has become a kind of political luxury, through the import of foreign experience, and the sufferings of other countries, and download them to the reality of the UAE, and therefore did not find this call so popular and influence, but they are seeking to force transplanted

Khalfan says to Al Qaradawi: we will jail you

Raised Emirates mounting position against the Muslim Brotherhood, especially after the withdrawal of nationality from some members of the activists for "an invitation reform(el eslah)" wide reactions, most notably Sheikh Yusuf al-Qaradawi statement described as the spiritual leader of the Muslim Brotherhood when he criticized the decision to withdraw citizenship from some Emiratis Al-Jazeera program Sharia and Life in March 2012, "The rulers of the emirates are not gods, but they are human beings and all that they have money, I advise them to fear God in the people of their country and what they do them, ruler employee at the nation, and should not be treated people like slaves." .

Responded immediately Dahi Khalfan - Commander in Chief of Dubai Police, "this foolishness .. what remained only insulted us .. cursing the whole world, al-Qaradawi has committed heinous follies." (As stated in his personal account Twitter-).

Khalfan announced that he will ask Interpol to issue an arrest warrant against Sheikh Yusuf al-Qaradawi after these statements, stressing that Al-Qaradawi is banned from entering the United Arab Emirates for years.

In turn, the Muslim Brotherhood condemned in Egypt, Dubai's police chief told, P Dr. Mahmoud Ghozlan member of the Guidance Office and official spokesman of the Muslim Brotherhood, said of the means of Egyptian media, saying that what the police chief of Dubai on the arrest of Egyptian preacher Yusuf al-Qaradawi, "Shame" is a major crime in the right of Muslims and scholars.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

He said this Gezlan speak "only psychological war and the words Gogaiaa Emirates will not dare to arrest Sheikh al-Qaradawi," and threatened to "move the Islamic world as a whole and not the Muslim Brotherhood against the UAE," stressing his pride to be Sheikh Qaradawi "a son of the group."

But the Secretary General of the Gulf Cooperation Council, Abdul Latif Al-Zayani response to Gezlan threats in a press conference, saying, "What affects the UAE affects all of the Gulf Cooperation Council (GCC)," describing the Gezlan's remarks as "rowdy reprehensible and irresponsible, not predictors for good intentions, and do not serve the efforts of GCC countries and Egypt to strengthen their relations, which is established on solid bases over the years. "

He said this Gezlan speak "only psychological war will not dare Emirates on Sheikh Qaradawi arrest," and threatened to "move the Islamic world as a whole and not the Muslim Brotherhood against the UAE," stressing his pride to be Sheikh Qaradawi "a son of the group."

But the Secretary General of the Gulf Cooperation Council, Abdul Latif Al-Zayani response to Gezlan threats in a press conference, saying, "What affects the UAE affects all of the Gulf Cooperation Council (GCC)," describing the Gezlan's comments as "reprehensible and irresponsible, not predictors for good intentions, and do not serve the efforts of countries Council and Egypt to strengthen their relations, which is established on solid bases over the years. "

They have no respect for national security

What response the UAE leadership, came frank and direct threats and interventions Brotherhood symbols in Egypt and the other against the UAE approach, where criticized Sheikh Abdullah bin Zayed and UAE Foreign Minister in a press conference on October 8, 2012, the Muslim Brotherhood, describing them that they do not respect the sovereignty national states, and added: "That's why no surprise that the global organization of the Muslim Brotherhood to communicate and work to penetrate the prestige and sovereignty of states and their laws."

UAE Foreign Minister's remarks sparked a burning crisis within the guidance of the Muslim Brotherhood in Egypt's office, gathered El Shater, deputy leader of the group, the members of the Guidance Bureau in the late hours of the same day, to discuss the official position of the group of statements the UAE authorities (according to the source of my brothers early told Egyptian newspaper today).

The source told the newspaper that "Al-Shater decided to go to the UAE two days of Sheikh Abdullah bin Zayed's remarks after carrying a special file names of leaders of the Muslim Brotherhood in Egypt, and their places of residence in the countries of the world and the Gulf, particularly the UAE, to prove the innocence of the group from the recent charges in the case of the heart of the system of government in the UAE."

But the newspaper "The Egyptians" for the Muslim Brotherhood said sources familiar with the UAE officials refused to interview Al-Shater, despite the mediation efforts made by Dr. Mohammed Badi community guide for the success of the meeting.

The newspaper reported that the boy tried to mediate with the UAE authorities, for the release of detainees from the regulatory network of Emiratis Brotherhood (60 members), but the "Emirates has rejected mediation Shater, citing that the whole issue has become in the custody of the UAE judiciary." In order to spare Shater his visit, which was scheduled to take five days, and returned to Cairo, after a telephone conversation with Dr. Mohamed Badie - General Guide - asked him to return to Cairo, to share the group's leaders to follow the field events, and the presence of league Guidance Council meeting. (According to the source of my brothers spoke Egyptian newspaper today) The source added: Shater has not met with the UAE Minister of Foreign Affairs, and failed to set a date for a meeting, but sent a message to the UAE authorities across a large UAE official, included to emphasize that the



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Muslim Brotherhood in Egypt is committed to the laws and the Constitution of the United Arab Emirates, It did not and will not intervene in any political affairs of any State, especially the UAE

Dahi Khalfan

Shater despite assurances of non-interference in the affairs of others, but the UAE security authorities early in 2013 arrested a cell of more than a dozen people from the Egyptian Muslim Brotherhood cadres operating in the UAE, in order to collect a lot of money and turn it to the mother organization in Egypt.

The newspaper "Gulf," the UAE and quoted a source familiar with the existence of close ties between the Egyptian Muslim Brotherhood and the leaders of the UAE secret organization cell, where the Egyptian Muslim Brotherhood made in the UAE, many courses and lectures to members of the secret organization about elections and ways to change regimes in the Arab countries.

Gulf alliance against Brotherhood

UAE not only direct and frank hard against the Muslim Brotherhood at home and abroad and its position, but called on the Gulf States to the formation of the Federation of Gulf against the Muslim Brotherhood, "to prevent them from undermining the conspiracy against the governments of the Gulf." They can touch the signs of the Gulf Co-operation against the Muslim Brotherhood, by declaring Emirates arrested a cell of "terrorist" in coordination with Saudi Arabia in December 26, 2012, where the "Middle East" newspaper reported an informed source that the Saudi authorities, was able to arrest one Emirati members of the cell on its territory and later handed over to the UAE authorities, stressing that this user "belongs to the organization (invitation reform el eslah)."

Commenting on the announcement by the United Arab Emirates, security spokesman for the Saudi Interior Ministry Maj. Gen. Mansour al-Turki confirmed that "security cooperation and coordination, do exist and were continuing between the competent security authorities in all that would achieve the interests of the two brotherly countries and their citizens."

At the same day that the United Arab Emirates announced the arrest of the terrorist cell in coordination with Saudi Arabia, Dahi Khalfan wrote via his personal account in Twitter, "I returned the praise of God to Dubai after my visit to the city dear to my heart (Riyadh) Riad generosity and kindness and hospitality."

Call reform (el eslah) the nation and loyalty.

Through the facts and previous data, we can say briefly that the United Arab Emirates rejects the "call of reform(el eslah) " and banning their activities and their associations because it is "a secret is linked to external loyalties political agenda regulation, took advantage of the Arab Spring to move in order to gain power" (as confirmed by the authorities).

But the "call of reform(el eslah) " for its part, defines itself as in her book of the Social Reform Society and guidance "call reform(el eslah) in Alamarat.raah and principles" as "an Islamic call a national comprehensive reform and a clear objective and purpose explicit principles and curricula in public Activated".

"The Call" confirms that the Islamic awakening that I learned of the Arab and Muslim world have had a role in the emergence of "reform advocate in the UAE society", and for that "Emirati symbols appeared called for the reform aiming at spreading goodness and transmit the spirit of cooperation and tender and the laying of morality among the sons of the nation, and was the first the result of this call establishment (social reform Society and direction) in Dubai with branches in other emirates. "

Rashid Al Araimi editor in chief of the Union UAE newspaper commenting on the demands of the (invitation reform(el eslah)) and its project, saying: "The opposition has become a kind of political



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

luxury, through the import of foreign experience, and the sufferings of other countries, and download them to the reality of the UAE, and therefore did not find this call so popular and influence, but they are seeking to implanted by force. "

He adds Araiimi in an interview with the magazine, the magazine: "The reform slogan that bump Brotherhood holds a biased position, which is that the existing reality and the reality of a corrupt and needs to be changed, in addition to raising them to the slogan of reform and claim it is bound to be the starting point of the authorized people and their support, and the confiscation of public opinion and talk their name and change the reality on the interests of a particular category or a particular group, then this is what we reject. "

And puts Araiimi necessary preconditions to accept calls for reform and welcomed: "Reform is no doubt, and everyone sought, but two fundamental conditions: It must be under home umbrella investigators to his advantage, unity, and without any agenda or foreign loyalties, then we all welcome the reform."

Araiimi and confirms that the UAE's experience since its unity "saw-year-old is a real sustainable development, civil construction boom, and the well-being of the citizen, making it a land of dreams, and a home for the creative energies of creative ideas."

On the political side Araiimi refers to the "empowerment and participation" program, which was announced in 2005, aims to expand the participation of UAE citizens in the political process, it was done through the election of half the members of the National Assembly. "the UAE leadership is well aware that democracy is a gradual measures, and the UAE has achieved a major historic gains must be preserved through the transition gradual mature in democratic participation

For his part, Mr. Mohamed Al Hammadi, editor of the magazine "National Geographic" Arab asserts that "the UAE citizen linked strongly to their land and their leadership, and adheres to national, national and religious constants, and does not accept to come groups to exploit and take advantage of the situation in the region, to try to take his country into the unknown" .

Serious of events

On 15 July 2012, the UAE authorities announced it had dismantled a group belonging to the Association of Islamic reform is banned in the UAE, he said it was preparing plans against security and opposes the constitution of the Gulf state.

* At the end of July 2012, Dubai Police Chief Dahi Khalfan accused Muslim Brotherhood of seeking to overthrow the Gulf regimes, stressing that the police arrested the activists on charges of plotting against state security declared their allegiance to the Muslim Brotherhood.

* On 12 September 2012, police in Dubai forces launched a campaign of arrests targeting elements belonging to the Association of Islamic reform banned, their number reached 60 people, established a military wing since 1988 to train belonging to them. Amadtalaah sources said that "members of the organization admitted that they exploited the events of the" Arab Spring, "and that the strategic goal is to seize power and establish a religious government or Caliphate State".

* cell Was detected earlier this year in the arrest of 11 Egyptians in the UAE accused of leading a cell of the Muslim Brotherhood working for the group in Cairo. The UAE has officially rejected an Egyptian request to release them.

*Emirati newspapers reported that the Egyptians of the 11 are accused of having a relationship with «secret organization» accused the establishment of the establishment and management of the organization aims to seize power in the state and against the basic principles underlying the damaging social peace, and they have «train» local Islamists on how to overthrow Arab governments.

* January 9 (January 2013) revealed the arrest of the UAE women's organization is accused of participating in a secret organization aim to seize power and damaging the social peace in the country. The news agency quoted the UAE for the Attorney General of the State of Salem Saeed Kpah saying that «update of the investigations conducted by the Public Prosecutor's Office with members of the secret organization accused the creation of establishment and management of the organization aims to seize power, the public prosecutor opened an investigation with women's elements of leadership in so-called" women's organization. "

** Dubai Police Chief Dahi Khalfan said in an exclusive interview with the newspaper «Middle East» on January 9, 2013 to host the Muslim Brotherhood Gulf policy after they have witnessed from the prosecution of former Egyptian President Gamal Abdel Nasser, was an unintentional error, and it was not for people in the time sufficient awareness about the Muslim Brotherhood. And about the size of the organization within the Brotherhood in different Emirates of the UAE Khalfan he said: «in each emirate there and organizational structure of the group is responsible, as well as the Information Officer, responsible for families and integrated planning».

* Based on the informed views of the newspaper "Gulf" confirmed that the interrogation of members of the "reform" of the Islamic Association associated with the Muslim Brotherhood, drawing allowed "secret organization" landmarks. The newspaper said that "some of them confessed that the organization secret, and that there is money and investments in its own portfolio, as it sought to raise funds, and that the organization will continue with the international organization and external parties, and that it has an organizational structure that includes offices and branches and hierarchy systematically in different emirates" .

Abdullah Rasheed

Academic and Saudi media. R

<http://arb.majalla.com/2013/02/article55242417/%D8%A7%D9%84%D8%A5%D8%AE%D9%88%D8%A7%D9%86-%D8%A7%D9%84%D9%85%D8%B3%D9%84%D9%85%D9%88%D9%86-%D9%81%D9%8A-%D8%A7%D9%84%D8%A5%D9%85%D8%A7%D8%B1%D8%A7%D8%AA-%D8%AC%D8%B0%D9%88%D8%B1-%D8%A7%D9%84%D9%81>

Muslim brotherhood ideology

Ideological construction of the Muslim Brotherhood

The judge on a thing is a part from conceivable , and who never imagined the thing for what it is, it is difficult to see the true things clearly

Some people who only considered to certain corners of the Muslim Brotherhood may think they only individuals who claim to God, and therefore not imagined to be behind this to the detriment of the state and society, this illusion because this surface perception that there is a war running on the call to God and the preachers, the growing conviction when he sees some of these Brotherhood-affiliated chanting such accusations deceptive, and then it must be put points on the letters.

Is the Muslim Brotherhood just individuals carries out Dawah particular individual or is it something else?



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

If not, what exactly is the truth about this movement?
What is the purpose of them, exactly?

These questions and their answers will reveal us clearly serious about the fact that a relationship between the Muslim Brotherhood and intellectual violence

The first question:

Is the Muslim Brotherhood members are just individual do particular roles or are they a dynamic organization that combines the agendas of responsible leadership and loyal base?

Yes it is dynamic organization that combines the agendas of responsible leadership and loyal base

Yusuf al-Qaradawi, a Muslim Brotherhood symbols says: "that Islamic movement beside it is a popular(team) work ,also it is orderly(organized) collective action, it is not enough that some loayel members from here and there scattered working for Islam."

He Completes saying: "The fact makes it imperative to be productive work collectively" then he continue saying: "It must be a collective work organized, based on responsible leadership, and a base interconnected, and the concepts are clear, define the relationship between the leadership and the base, on the basis of the Shura due binding, and obedience sighted necessary "(the priorities of the Islamic movement in the next stage) p. 11 and 12.

Based on this, then we must speak of the Islamic movement be organized collective action based on responsible leadership and a base interconnected comply hearing and obedience

He says Fathi Yakan: "The observer of what is happening in the Muslim scope of work is noted that the fate of the individual efforts of others are not linked to dynamic organizeing, such as those made by preachers and guides, speakers and mentors are doomed to loss and wastage despite plentiful, so that the dynamic organization that would accommodate individual energies and directed and stores scattered forces and develop Here, the time to become a strong current rumbling an impact and effect in the demolition and construction process "(the idea of Islam and the movement of the coup), p. 41.

So it must be dynamic organization stores scattered forces to be able to demolition and construction process.

This was announced by Hassan al-Banna, the founder of the organization Muslim Brotherhood himself when he said his followers ten allegiance pillars, including: obedience, which is known as a compliance order issued by the Brotherhood's leadership just and enforcement in hardship and ease and activated and the impeller, and likened his motto purely military system of practice (command and obedience) the frequency is not a review There is no doubt there is nothing wrong, (Hassan al-Banna messages set) p. 362.

Second question: What is the purpose of this motor organization?

Says Ali Mawdudi Abu: "... the Islamic state does not appear with miraculous way, but to be found and achieved what should appear first comprehensive movement based on the theory of Islamic way of life and its idea and the rules and values of ethical and practical spirit of Islam agree and align its nature, it is tipped Men" etc. (Platform Islamic coup) p. 21

The basic Goal of dynamic organization is to be connected to a path to the power and the formation of the Muslim Brotherhood government.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Hassan al-Banna has shown this by saying: "The Muslim Brotherhood works for two purposes: It seems very close to their target and show results for the first day in which the individual to join the group Brotherhood and appear in the field of general society activities,

And too far purpose to be keep an eye on opportunities and waiting time and good setup and configuration already,

The first goal

It is participate in general good (general social activities) whatever its color, type, social service every time whenever it is possible

Then he said but the main goal for the Muslim brotherhood the full conciliation (full updates) that will be the main direct for the nation and handle all parts of life with changing and alteration Then he said Islam came a regime and Imam, religion and state laws (sharia) and executions, But now the regime remains and the Imam disappeared, and the religion continue but the state is gone

Then he said the Muslim brotherhood work to uphold (adheres) to rebirth (bring back) the Islamic state again and has Islamic laws and Islamic government supported (accepted 100%) by Islamic nation

SO from all

The main goal and the basic for the Muslim brotherhood is to get the lead and the power of rule with pleading creating the Islamic state

From here that Muslim brotherhood is a universal dynamic organization its main aim is to be in power and get the power of rule and build universal ekhwan state So the state they are looking to build is not limited to borders, but this organization has arms (branches) in all over the world, all this arms loyal and obey to ekhwan leadership in council office in Egypt

Hassan banna says about ekhwan

We are an idea and religion and regime and methodology cannot be limited to place or race and cannot stop in front of any geographic barrier (fence) "Hassan el banna messages page 197"

What is Hassan el banna opinion about the existing government in his time and how he raise his followers ??

Hassan el banna says "ekhwan haven't seen any of existing governments or previous ones and not any of the government party who can do this task or be ready to support the Islamic idea, the nation must know this and demand their presidents (whoever in power of rule) for their Islamic rights And on this ekhwan is working)" "Hassan el banna messages page 137"

Hassan banna says "now the Islamic lawmaking in direction and the existing lawmaking in another direction, the balked (doing nothing) of the correlated Islamists for demanding the power of rule is a crime cannot be omitted only if to stand up and take the power of execution (the power of rule) from these who are not believe in the Islamic laws (sharia),

SO Ekhwan doesn't ask the rule for their selves, if they found who can do and rule by sharia then the ekhwan will be his followers and solders, and if they don't found who can do it then they will work to take the power of lead from every government do not obey Allah commands"

Summary for this part

Government in his opinion are not ready are not willing for the Islamic world idea

In this case they should get rid of this government and take the lead

Keeping silent and demanding of leading is Islamic crime cannot be omitted unless you stand up and get rid of this government



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

How they are looking to take the power from the hand of the existing government ??? is it by arm forces???

Hassan banna says "the first level of the power is the power of faith and religion then the power of united and engagement after that the power of using weapons and forces, and it is not right to say that a group is powerful unless this group has all of these I have mentioned"

And he continues saying "ekhwand would use the force only if there is nothing else useful, and then they (ekhwan) with full confidence, faith and united they will be honorable, clear and they will warn first and then they will wait to see the result, then they will step forward in honor and pride and they will take all the result of their decision with all satisfaction") "Hassan el banna messages page 135,136"
Hassan confirms the idea by saying "the stories of the good Islamic Emams who break into the Muslim kings and were debating them, commanding, berating and declare them what is right from wrong and also carry weapons (saws) and use force in the face of injustice and unfairness"
"Hassan el banna messages page 288"

Conclusion

Using force and arm power is a choice where nothing else is useful, carrying weapons (arm groups) in facing governments is acceptable to push the unfairness and injustice and matching to this violence logic, the definition of **Jihad** has been twisted (misrepresented) to be
Instead of fighting for Allah in ekhwan vision ideology to include also fighting kings and governments

Youssef El karadawy says "one of the privileges that differentiate the ekhwan nurture (childrearing) is the **Jihadi childrearing**."

The meaning of Jihad was almost absent the Islamic life and when the Muslim brotherhood had established brought the concept of Jihad and mention it and give to Jihad a good rank (grade)

And keep using in the group's lectures, magazines, poetry and Hassan el banna consider Jihad one of the "ten Biaa"

One of the famous slogans for the Muslim brotherhood

"Jihad is our way, death for Allah our best wishes"

Ekhwan culture and childrearing increase the feeling of dignity and pride and like to be martyr (Jihadist) and implement the soldiery meaning from organizing and obeying

The deny of yourself for the sake of the group

"the Islamic childrearing and Hassan el banna school page 55-57"

Then I say (karadawy)

"ekhwan has taken care of combat and they practice it and serve a lot of people jihadist after jihadist from the best of their men because what they have learned about Jihad concept is much wider than the combat concept "Page 64 of same book"

Then he continued saying (karadawy)

Childrearing ekhwan on the Jihad concept, is the main motive that made them Jihad from the Islamic ideology and Jihad for the Islamic land

The concept is the content and the goal

The land is the container and the way

For all of these they stand against a lot of proconsuls, inside and outside.

They also fight the secularists the same way they were fighting invaders

And they have made no difference between who invade the land of Islam and violate the Islamic sharia
So

They (ekhwan) go through the release of the land in the same way as they rule by sharia law, and their blood flowed by Jewish and English people and also their blood flowed by the hand of the called by Islamic name but they are bad

Page 67 ,68

Summary of what we have discussed

From this questions and the answers

1- Ekhwan is international organization with leadership and base that obey and listen

2 the main goal for this organization is the power of rule pleading creating the Islamic state and get the rule, the power of rule from the existing government claiming that is not ligament

3-Using force is a choice if nothing else working

So we can state 3 basics

1-dynamic organization has base and leadership

2-main goal is to get hand on power and very terrible look about the leaders and take the legitimacy from them

3 arm forces can be used

What would the imagination the result will be??

Violence will happen and there is no way or anything could prevent it because the 3 previous basics will this group to very dangerous issues

1-accusing the existing with justice and unfairness and has no legitimacy

2-agitation against this government and expand a aggressive spirit in the citizens against this government

3- Permitting conspiring against this government and it may reach to accept coalition with other foreign countries

4- Prepare a secret military force for removing this government and this will require to have secrete trade of weapons with outside and prepare individuals as militant cadres in the inside

SO

What is expected from group feed ideologically on the idea of fighting the state ,ruining their laws and their forces and subversion in this country (coup)??

Period 2 of the Muslim brother hood ideology

Sayed Kotb one of ekhwan leaders and one of their bright thinkers has put spotlight on these dangerous sides that we have mentioned in last paragraph in his books in strong word and more violence and more extremism, Sayed Kotb considered the god father to all the radical groups in the modern era

Sayed Kotb has declared that all Muslim communities are disbeliever's communities and call them illiteracy communities. he called his followers isolate from this communities and from their social tights completely

THEN

He permit using force and carrying weapon against this communities and this include destroy bridges and buildings

Sayed Kotb said

Difining the **gahelly(Illiteracy) community** :

Is every community not a muslim community and if we want to be specific we say that it is every community not worship allah in the believing of Allah ideology (concept)and sermons and in the laws of this community(religious laws(sharia))

As result of this definition we found all communities are Gahalley (illiteracy) communities

Sayed Kotb says”

Communist community are gahalley community because of its denial of god existence



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

And also said “and so the communities that claiming that they are Muslim communities are categorized as gahelly community

Then said Islam has strong position from this community by deny to admit of them as Islamic community “signs in the way page 88-91”

Sayed kotb said

The time has turned around when this religion came to the man kind of sentence” Allah is only god”

But mankind returned to worship the (others) and drop off the sentence

“In the shade of Koran (2/1057)”

Note this part prove of Islamic community that act like other community respect their leaders but no sharia then they are gahalley community (not very important from opinion)

“In the shade of Koran (2/1125)”

And also says “gahaillia is gahallia and Islam is Islam and the different between them is very huge and the way to get out of gahallia in all to Islam is the complete leaving gahallia and all what it included then immigrant to Islam with what it has.

The first step on this way is the Imam feel complete separate from gahalliai in mind and in action and processand don’t allow of any connection with gahallia in the middle of the road and be separated means no way to deal with them unless they gahallia people moved to islam ,all of them ,no semi solutions whatever gahillia try to dress in Islam or pretend Islam

Note

Ekhwan organize has found the basics that all radical groups depend on now

Ekhwan has establish the the basic of the violence idology in this era against government and its community

AS result of Sayed Kotb thoughts which was just framing to Hassan el banna thoughts

1- Dynamic international organization presented in responsible leadership and loyal base

2 target presented in taking the lead and take the power of rule from the hand of un ligament government (don’t use sharia law) in their openion

3 **permit** the use of arm force and force for achieve this goal and reach this target (updated)

All the mess from radical Islam started from her

The different between ekhwan and other radical islamic groups that have derived (inherited) the Islamic extremism idology from Ekhwan

Is in the last point only and it is not about the basics or the principles .the using of arm forces is premitted in ekhwan idology but the different is in the detail and when we use arm forces is in the beginning or at last ,for using it in secret operations and immediate clashes or keeping in secret places and wait the good chance or using arm forces ,we never there is chances

Note arm forces means organized militia and not army

<https://emarati77.wordpress.com/2012/07/16/%D8%AA%D9%86%D8%B8%D9%8A%D9%85-%D8%A7%D9%84%D8%A5%D8%AE%D9%88%D8%A7%D9%86-%D8%A7%D9%84%D9%85%D8%B3%D9%84%D9%85%D9%8A%D9%86-%D9%88%D8%A7%D9%84%D8%B9%D9%86%D9%81-%D8%A7%D9%84%D9%81%D9%83%D8%B1%D9%8A/>

Part 2

Muslim brother hood and physical violence

When we speak on physical violence we speak about the secret militant organized wing in ekhwan

Hassan banna has divided his militant wing to 3 stages (steps)

Defining and identifying



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Founding and constructing step

Execution step

Notes

In constructing step the wing is civil from the spirit and military in practical view; the slogan in the stage is command and obeys without search or review (or debate) end of note

Next point

The reasons for founding the secret militant wing

1-ekhwan protection

Ahmed Adel one of the secret wing member says

“the secret militant wing as we want an army to protect the group and the who do the daawa(recruiting now),and without this secret wing ,the group’s enemies were finish it

2-the power is required for itself

3 the absence of the Imam(kaliphat) and Jihad for allah

And also assassinate the protestors

So the existence of the secret militant wing because the absence of the kalepha and ligament(sharia) jihad because the absence of the kaliphat

SECTION D E

The dangerous of ekhwan the full image

This the full image of Ekhwan , not the recent stage of ekhwan in USA

This Picture depend on the picture of ekhwan in the Middle East,

To tell everyone How it will be at the end of the road, and it is so important to declare it as terror group, and don’t let this nation take test that it doesn’t have to take it

I The bad effect of ekhwan on individuals

Teaching the individuals how to master lieing on the society and how to create complicate lie with group to deceive kind people and direct them to whatever serve the group goals

This called “taquia” please Google this definition on YouTube and Google to know much better so you don’t get cheated by them

-teaching their new members how to cheat their victims ,Very big signs to this ,is their yellow smile and incent face and their feeling of humble (all these a fake picture ,you are going to see the real face when they ask you to start serve the group goals ,tracking people, stair listening or hacking computers ,,,,,extra

-after the great welcome that the group will show to the new members and a lot of parties, they start to establish their main ideology that most of it built on “the strength of the group is in their united” “ , the enemy of the group is the enemy of all members, and the enemy of the member is the enemy of the group”.

As you see now it looks ok but it establish to the flock(drove)policy ,as all what the group says ,members should act to it ,PLEASE watch your steps with a good and deep thinking

Also there psychological effect, the member can’t lose the big welcome and give an opposite opinion or he will get in lot of debates resulted his opinion is against the group opinion and the group opinion always right, from a lot of the members that older than him in the group.

-the main goal of ekhwan is gain a large number of members and by those members will build their Islamic state on deconstruct of the existing state SO for sure and must use their members against the state and the law in different ways (please refer the ideological part of Muslim brotherhood)

IMPORTANT



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The group has 100 doors to get in but not a single door to go out ,keep this in mind and don't be happy with their offers ,your freedom and your is much important than feeling power or having pleasures .

-the individual will be isolated in step by step process to live most of their life through the group and far away from the community , It won't start in one step ,it will start by encourage other member in the group to have job in your place, to buy from his market ,to rent in his building ,to play in his gym ,this support to the group and more members will help each other's to gain more members till they can recruit the whole foundation

-the individuals will create a system for tracking and protecting the group and their families

As they are abusing people don't know the true of ekhwan, their 's behaviors is considered the first step of constructing the secret organization to every local branch (people there is who easily will get radicalized at the end and could kill in the name of Allah and for the group) in addition to other points about mentioning how to get the people involved in illegal steps.

People who were kind and peaceful will be scared as they haven't done anything illegal or against their manner, and ekhwan may abuse this also for more isolation and be depended on the group

Offers that the group may offer, the group will protect, the community will charge you, isolation, fears, hatred to the society, this **is ekhwan**

-the new member as he talks to other members ,they will try to feel how serious he is and if ready he is for take the next step or not.

Participating in tracking fake target, steal listening on other people who may be targeted to recruit . The member After a good period of time and being active and he has recruit several members ,he will be head of small group like 5 or 6 members , and he will be responsible on organize meeting and give directions

Whoever think that he will gain good from this, is completely mistaken ,you' ve got understand that the moment you have joined this group ,your role as good citizen has started to blur,

The more you move in this road the more you deconstruct on your state, and build the ekhwan state .

The different between citizens and the member in this group

The same as living in the light and living in the dark

It is as (what is clear, personality with identity, independent and way of life as you want), and on the other side (the secret work, double faces, double measurement and no fair with who is not in the group, breath lies and river of betrays)

Instead of facing the competitor with principles and respect and try to beat him fairly,

It will change to wait the chances to beat him , and ruin him in the back without facing him ,or beat him in his close lovers or close friends so he suffer, or waiting the chance of weakness to get him ,

This road will end you to be just very thick person, and if you get waked up in the middle of the road the changes that damage your personality and the way of dependent on the group will make it so hard for you to know how to get back to the normal you again

I have decided to write this message to show you big picture of how things are going on and not only looking under your feet or two steps in front of you.

Citizen has a plan for his life and career, his parent had helped him with part of it till he get on his feet to build his own life and find the meaning of the life in the way that fit his personality

Members in this group

What the member from the west see in the group (his point of view)in few points

The western member see in this group a social club with large base of connection, very good chance for introduction so easy have dates and with care from the group



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Relations, the more the group gain people the more they gain power in the society and these power be devoted as priority for their members (destroying the equal opportunity and all meaning of justice that people who found this country based on these meanings).

Feeling of belonging to something bigger, some people who is a little bit isolated or unsuccessful in social relation found in this group a good chance (or a second chance for them).

Feeling of adventures, young people some time could not find their adventures inside the limits of the laws and this something very weird, you can express that in any hobby, you can built skills and the society will honor you for this, you don't have to break the law or do anything is not matching the society values.

Please try to find a way to express your feeling of adventures with your friends, not on video game, not on the internet, bring your friends outside and do your activities in the middle of the day.

Some families like the idea of the social insurance that sometime this group offers or the easy way of getting jobs for them.

Also business people like the idea that they help this group to gain members and this group members buy things from their store or join their gym or renting in their properties

This picture have all benefits for both

Business people have more money, nothing illegal, but very law manner

The group place to grow and gain more members without being afraid since the owners know what is going on

The group towards their members

The group has 2 levels (first level when they are few, in this level they call the victim role spirit, dressed it and the magnificent kindness) level 2 when they are so many (after they are a lot and organized) seeking power and work on the ground, with declaration of itself

Right now you are just in the beginning of level 1

These just some ideas that related to the ideology part that I have mentioned in separate section earlier

The group depend on prepare its members to change the society

Then play a major role in the election using its tools on the ground to direct the electors to the candidates that could help the group and give more connections in the higher level of decision making in the us

And the far goal is the Islamic project and rebirth of the caliphate

-the group start to miss with its members' logics that use and fell his mind with very awkward ideas

For example that his ambitious and his strong personality among the other members of the group

shows clearly through the group activity

(There promotion system) I have a picture shows the management structure of the group.

So he starts to give a lot of his efforts to the group with no feeling if it is match the society values or not.

-at specific point the group will collect shares of money from all members each month to help members and members' families that in-need.

In other meaning, if a member could recruit another 6 members then it is 7 members paying 7 shares each month

So the recruiting members is not just having members in every place in the society, and also investment

As political group, all members is advertising for the group and support all people that support this group, because these people will support the group goals in the future (but muslim brotherhood will not announce that they are Muslim brotherhood members or the group supporters that they support the group in public [till the group policy change for these part])



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

-the member in the group is servant to the group even in his place of work ,he can collect information for this group, reports ,a lot of things

In Egypt, members were spying on the government organization and other parties

In Egypt the group has attract from competitors parties (after the revolution) to create sever problems inside their parties to wreaking the other parties

-the group is responsible to protect its members who serve the group inside their organizations using its wild connection

-in certain places that critical, Muslim brotherhood will very dangerous on the country because of the loyalty will be to the group and not to the country

Morsi in Egypt has given critical secrets about Egypt to Iran and Qatar

Morsi was going to Divide Egypt Apart ,Sinai to Hamas, and Shalateen Angle to Sudan

This is just an example

-the group is looking for members first and not converting to Islam ,this will happen later because it is one of the steps to convert the society ,first they build the base then the preparation of the base then this step will come

-the Muslim brotherhood and its logic is normal develop to the idea of the rabble, and the rule of one person under this person the group of older people (wise people)[shura council]

This is picture of developed from ruling prospective and from ideology

But the young people is happy with the idea of doing activities and being promoted to be responsible while you are young and make plans that they share as small group of doing it

-the society is a result of long time of development and built on categorized the specialties and organize the authorities among its organization, and management systems as a big subject

So there a big different between what the group offer and what you have here, all what you have to do as a citizen is to discover your society, and just leave them to the unknown

I found this message is important to show the differences between the society and the group

Citizenship and group member ship loyalty

There are big different between these two ideas (citizenship and group member) the first one protect citizen rights and have a lot of agencies and organization to do that and protected by the constitutions.

The other one demand all members of loyalty and obey the roles then they go through the rest.

II the dangerous of Ekhwan on the society

The most dangerous thing on the society, is the **secret work**, or having 2 style of living one is hidden and one is public ,

Create isolating societies that don't share the US values and trying to **change the us values** itself in the future

Getting used to do what is not good mannered or breaking the law as long as you can get away with it.

- If The ekhwan group willing to be able to effect on the society ,it must has strong tool on the ground ,this start by preparing its members then trying to group its members in close places where the group has large number of members that exist in this place (area) .
- In brief after the individual involved in the group activities he became able to challenge what is legal or accept what is not mannered and can live with that,

The hatred emotion will rise, and feeling that he is better than others, [good signs of the changes on the personality of the guy for parents + the isolation from old friends

-The feeling of being different and better because the group protection and start to be proud of the new personality and the large number of members and supporters ,at this point it is hard to be back ,he will go



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

forward for whatever the group asks him to do.

-Tracking, recruiting, spying, favoring same member of the group in work and in promotions, all of these against the law and the American value, PLZ see how the loyalty has moved to be for the group and not for the country

The member in this group Instead of being good citizen respect the law and what he has raised on ,he is on the first step to serve project that will simply be built after ruining the existing state ,(he doesn't feel that ,he is just like the atmosphere)

I have written this message especially to read it and understand the steps you are doing has a very bad end and not as you think

Ekhwan camping

When you find yourself in such type of these camping and they ask to learn swimming and self-defense, that's the start of the secret organization ,this secret wing should protect the group ,only trusted people who join this program

Example in Egypt

After the people get the power of rule back from Ekhwan and ekhwan kicked out from the palace.

Ekhwan members has started to make handmade bombs, and tracking and targeting police ,and a lot of terrible things

That's easy to get a lot of videos on YouTube of what ekhwan members done since july,2013

If the organization is school or education department

You will see the changes start by leaving the signs that expressing Christianity ,Christmas tree ,other signs like this, then special treatment for group of people as respect of their tradition(that not the citizenship preparation at all),sometime especial parts of education books about ideas that close to radicalizations and communists ,re added

That example happen England

Refer to E clara lopez ex cia specialists youtube videos

In England

The islamist group could win election in some education departments and added some parts about radical Islam to educational subject (PLZ search for more details on google)

In Egypt

Ekhwan has built a lot of schools that add history of the group and Hassan el banna books to educational subjects ,we couldn't know about it till 2013

Here

Plz take care of the next point

- 1- Who is presenting the general educational manager in charge position in your area?
- 2- Any changes on educational subjects should be by specialists in educations and not by activists or lawyers
- 3- Education in USA has main role to draw the US personality So it should be treated as national security manner

Next part

The judgment system and ekhwan

This part you see it clearly till ekhwan take the power ,I wish I can speak about what we have found in Egypt when Ekhwan win the election , just a lot people may be sensitive about it ,please google it about ekhwan breech in the judgement system in Egypt or ekhwan sleeping cells in Egypt

Morsi the Muslim brotherhood president has taking care of the general attorney in Egypt and brought A general attorney that corporative and also the minister of judgment system

The service foundation

Ekhwan taken from the service foundation a cover for expanding in the society and support their members, in legal border from the outside looking but from deep view you will notice that it carry out a lot of discrimination and no equal opportunity.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

In Egypt,

Ekhwan has built a lot of hospitals , schools, and markets selling products with half of their price
No government can take action against these activities unless they connect this service with a sort of crimes ,here Ekhwan are professional

That's why this message is so important so when you deal with any nonprofit organization ,you have to read its profile first and its history ,please do this ,in spite of your needs to protect your present and your future

In Egypt these places are used also for election purposes and election propaganda

In Rabaa clashes and Etehadia clashes

Ekhwan doctors onsite has refused to handle non ekhwan injuries because they are not Ekhwan and left them bleeding, the people of these places has volunteered to take the injured protestors to governor hospitals

Next part

The Muslim brotherhood expand plans

Mathao 23:15

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him **twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.**

These ways of gaining members I have seen here in USA and in Egypt

This process is very organized and not just armature work and also they do these recruit process even when there are sort of official efforts to stop it by using unexpected ways or using people that in need for money and will do anything or it

The work group is divided to

- hunter / fisher -
- information collectors'
- assistant groups

A) Fisher /hunter

The most important thing about this person the ability to gain the trust of his victims

Most of the time the fisher is a girl or a group girls and guys

The new case here that I have seen here old men can play this role depended on a trusted signs from the society ,or depending on the old age and he is married for decades ,this fisher at the end will discover that has hundreds of relatives

B) The victim

The best victim is the one that has no father or no mother, it will be easy to be attracted to the idea of the group, easy to direct and do what to tell ,

I saw several girls, when she is happy if you ask her to screw the world ,she will do it for you

C) Information collectors

These groups work on collect information most of the time about their victims and some times about the enemies of ekhwan group



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

You have seen several times on tv the information about officers in several fields ,this happened from shopping malls or via internet and emails to steal information, and a lot of other tricks(this ttthe main work for these groups

Note

What is happening with Coptic girls is different than western girls but the same tactics playing on the emotions, great fears, and sea of fake love then finally get abused to recruit others

Note

The main goal of recruiting western girl

- A) Give nationality to Muslim brotherhood members that are from out of the states
- B) By her ,her relative and her friends ,it will be easy to form Muslim brother hood society since she will be the best person to address them and best help since she is helping brother in the group ,I wish she know what she is bringing to this nation
- C) The more you recruit from the us society , the more stable base for the muslim brotherhood in the society will be
- D) The Muslim brotherhood are now in the building stage so you see everything is good ,the other face will not be shown till they have large number

Note

What is the meaning of Muslim brotherhood **base**?

These incidents will give a good answer for this question

When the revolution happened in Tunisia, Muslim brotherhood leaders where abroad, but the Muslim brother hood base was inside working under covered(work underground)they managed to direct the revolution to their benefits

When the revolution happened in Egypt, all the leadership were in prison ,the Muslim brotherhood base and Hamas break the jails ,the Muslim brotherhood base burned 99% of police stations in Egypt ,they have abused the clashes and the outrages of people at that time.

After **July,3,2013** when Egyptians has getting rid of Muslim brotherhood regime, the Muslim brother hood is the one who make local bombs and targeting police men and Egypt infrastructures ,Like electric towers , trains

Next

The Victim

I am going to try to write dawn everything here with focusing on telling all I know as it is ,if what I am writing here will hurt someone's feeling Please forgive me ,I am trying to give as much clear image as I can.

“Every girl has a key if you found it you will own her”

“There special ways for sex pleasure,may be awkward but whatever brings her”

“ with sweet words and smile(their freak smile), she will do anything you ask for”

“The girl take her decision from others words and how people around her look to things, and look to her selective guy “

“Girl likes rammers and knowing others secrets, that makes here easy to be tricked and directed”.

“The experiment that don't kill me, makes me stronger “, you have nothing to lose trying get in our society

“Girl should be under control, if she asking a lot of things, make her pregnant that more tight to group and more responsibilities and less requests”

“Stressing on girls feeling much better than convincing her ,scared girl will take anyone makes her feel safe,”



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

“Keeping girl at home make here more dependent “

That all I know about what in these people minds toward girls

Next

The girl that they are targeting ,they will do all that possible to scare her from people around her then they will try step by step to surround her and makes her think she is save and happy in their circle and the others are deceiving her and lie to her and talk so bad about her

Or

If they are so many, if the place is their own spot of recruiting, they will depend on the numbers and talking nicely about their guy, or about their parties

Next

when the girl is not completely in their hand, they convince her that they are as brothers and sisters will protect her and in fact they are watching her so if an old friend or anyone could screw this process one of them should interrupt the scene

Next

This victim after felling her mind with the ekhwan poisonous thoughts ,she will be a hunter or work in assistants groups in for the benefits of the group

The assistant groups

Everyone in the ekhwan group has role in increasing the numbers of the group.

This group is helping to play with girl mind toward someone or against someone so it become easy to affect her decisions

This group is working in the first place to get information about this girl and how it is fit for doing their tricks ,they won't do that with specific type people or who is her parents works in some fields. Sometimes it could be inside work or service foundation that belong to Ekhwan,by side talking information about you could be collected

Cap drivers ,specially people from the middle east like to talk with people who ride with them(please don't talk about your life or your problems with someone you don't know ,I am sure this is not the first time to hear this ,but now it is more important than anytime).

In public places or restaurants be sure to have your privacy when you are talking about any problems that your family had.

The fisher/Hunter

The most important thing the fisher should have, Is the ability to gain the victim trust, in this recruiting process it is not necessary to be the young guy himself to do that, probably this person is the last one to show after everything is prepared and other group has done the actual work.

This person and the other assistants will try to make the victim(girl or boy) depend on th feeling and satisfaction of desires and not by using thinking, and over all of this convincing the victim that she had made the right choice and she had asked a lot of people around ,they have confirmed the choice so she/he has made the decision after good thinking ‘

-the victim today after several months inside this group ,she/he will be a fisher or assistant and take a role in the process

I would like to mention I included a list of important writers and specialists in these group, their YouTube will tell you better than me who is the Muslim brotherhood and what is its plan for the united states, Let's this message to be a first step to know what is going on and continue PLEASE watching the you tube videos to know more.

I) the fisher as old person



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The Muslim brother hood use this type of fisher in social clubs and in work place to get close to families in the first place.

Most of old people rarely lie, also show fatherly way in dealing with girls, specially who doesn't have parents, or not living in her town because of studies or work

-these fishers

-the more talking to girls ,the more he knows about what are their hopes and what type of problems they are facing and try to help fix these problems to get them inside the group, the fisher doesn't work alone he had several assistant ,most of the time a girls and guys that have been recruited

-this information (things that girl looking for, problem that may face this girl) all this will help the fisher and the guy that the group will present to her "*****" that's one way

-Second way when Muslim brother hood succeed to have members from US cetizens in a city ,they let them start fishing if they are families ,girls ,guys on their own after showing them some tips ,they do it in their work place and in their place of living

-If the new members can't do that in their place of living, Ekhwan may ask them to move to another place where they have a lot of members in the new place (why they would do that??? I am going to put all assumptions for that questions based on what I know about ekhwan ,I didn't get the chance to know a lot about How is life around ,

the main reason for this section that you don't know who really ekhwan are, and their project , that's why I have decided to write this message and tried to help you for better knowledge , signs of their activity ,are you in their way or not).

- at the point of knowing the new guy(that presented by this group)(this is before building the base ,if they already did it ,they already got built the recruiting machine and it will automatically work out ,unless the guys and girls know that this is a betrayed to this country and its values ,and it is not just a community as they think , it is a project to destroy this country from inside and built the ekhwan project using these guys and girls hands , I hope you will understand and help me to stop this ,I wanna see this country safe).

-they are going to build a lot of enemies as an illusion ,a lot of lies that they are going to surround you with ,PLEASE use your mind and don't trust this people ,not their yellow smiles or their fake kindness.

The fisher as a girl

She is one of the girls that has been recruited then after while inside the group , she has used to the new life and want to involve more activities ,the group is convincing her that by helping their brothers in the group to be introduced that this a good thing and high manner ,even though this will be done by planning ,deceiving , planning and tricking other girls that really may have better chances than her if they stayed away from this trap

The girl that helps in the fishing process and being very flexible, they take a lot of care from the group and she has a good prestige in the group.

Important Point

- When there is a girl facing life a lone or from a family with limited budget ,then it will be offered to join a group like this ,wide connections ,a chance for jobs ,parties and sharing ,that will make life easier and better ,this will raise the internal peace inside her
- At this point whatever the advice is ,it will not work out , all I can I hope for ,when she see a lot of low manner things around her , a lot of lies no matter the cause , keep a lot of things secret whatever the connection that protect you ,jump from this ship ,ask from protection ,you can do it by calling several law agencies or in the court by reporting abusing . Just don't give up and take it as a new way of life.
- I would like to remind is what is important about you to this group is the expanding of its base and settling dawn their members, the wider the base the more danger on the future of this country will be.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The girl that recently joined this group it will show the life of sharing on her behavior as a sign of the new changes in life

The fisher girl, speak a large number of girls and so sociable when she a got a sign for specific girl she get close to her and invite her to her house and exchange visits

Then she will try to direct or read her thoughts about her future and get it connected with whatever the young guy that will be introduced to her

Doors should be closed

Doors are being used by Muslim brother hood and should be closed or paying full attention to it.

In this part I will speak honestly about things the society should take care about it,

I completely understand that open a conversation like that is not what is likable, unless people share the same interests,I have tried other ways but it didn't work out ,by choosing between taking an action and keep silent and watch what is happening , I have decided to open this conversation with brothers and sisters that I really care about and I enjoy living with them in the same city ,

PLEASE , if you don't like my opinions about the points I am going to discuss, plz accept apology .

Just ignore this section and move to next section .

1) People Here don't know much about Muslim brotherhood or their project

I have added a separate section about writers and speakers that are on good knowledge of who is Muslim brotherhood and their project.

Please also read My message sections about their ideology and their history as first step and continue watching some you tube and other links for more information about this people , it is so important to know who are these people as long as they have plans to expand here.

The takkia definition In Muslim brother hood ideology is so important.

How Muslim brother hood [Ardogan] win the elections in **Turkey** and Egypt is so important.

The book submission 2020 about Muslim brotherhood ruling France you can take a look at it.

Matthew 7:15

They will come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Jude 1:4

For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

2) People are so kind and peaceful

It is a real treasure to live between people like and I am so grateful that god has blessed me to be here But I really would like you to take care about differences in cultures and how it affects people that belong to this culture

Culture in the Middle East has a lot of negative point So people from there, just give it a good time before you start to trust these people (I am from the middle east and I am telling you this not based on hatred but based on the history of radical Islam groups in this region they have taking enough time and a lot of people have been affected from these groups thoughts ,it is not necessary to agree with them, but how to deal with them will defiantly leave some exchanges on the overall personality)

Muslim brotherhood abuses the next points

1-The victim, 2-the complicated lie , 3-fears , 4- offering help as a trick

The victim (as they do the dirty work and you start to complain, then you are the one who is causing them problems and they have been targeted by you, PLZ Don't get cheated by their yellow smile and if



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

they start to twist like worms in front of you as sign of their magnificent kindness, Focus on the all conversations that you have with them

You will find that they are trying to direct you

You will find that they are talking a lot of helping you or things on common with you ,but a lot of hatred and insulting and fears and a lot of rammers about another person

Another point

If someone talking to you and told things about someone and then you discovered that wasn't true

So this person is not honest

If he came to you opening a new conversation about the weather or any other general and then he sold you another lie and after a while you discovered it was a lie then this person is a liar and this 2 lies if it is about the same person that tells you something, also tells that this person is a liar

If he sold you a third one then you have an issue to deal with this type of people ,Please avoid this people whatever they would offer or whatever you are gaining from them , it is better to close all doors that may problem would come from

Another point related to this message

You will get 2 opinions

1st tells that there is a problem and we need to solve it

2nd the other one will try to make it as a joke ,even if from someone close to you ,please give this message enough time and be fair with it , I have decided to write it to be a first step for bigger society discussion about how to protect the united states from the radical Islamic groups specially from the Muslim brotherhood

Another point I would like to mention

When you live with kind and respectable, then you got problems or get into trouble ,big share of responsibility go on you

That's true, it just needs efforts to keep bad changes away and protect the very good values that produce this way of life

3) Complicated lie

Here you are not get the lie as it is in one sentence or from one person, but you will get this lie as parts that draw a fake picture that will affect your decision and direct it to whatever serve the group.

Again you will find that it is full of hatred, fears, betrayal, insulting.

I am going to give some examples;

1 -Someone has changed his working time to night shift

The Muslim brotherhood recruiter cheat all people around and tell this people on a plan against the country, or tracking a girl, abusing his (.....) (I will speak about in separate section)

Abusing all people in the area to track this person and scare them, he managed to recruit a lot of people and they become a Muslim brotherhood members or part from their middle tier between their society and the us society .

2- Flipping the facts

I have seen suspicious activity around a sore that a 3 girls work in night shift ,as I am new to this country I handle like what I am doing in Egypt and I have spoken to a respectable lady in this store, I've got a lot trouble from this, and the Muslim brother hood recruiter as an official efforts has convinced her that I am danger on her and the other 3 girls and bring a bad girl that has been recruited in New York to cry and make it is real

Almost 2 years Now, I can see that this woman, the 3 girls, young guy are almost inside this group,



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Now you know that was a Lie, do you have the courage to say it was a lie and you've been cheated or just keeping as the group has gained members can't break the chains around them and be released again

I hope this message will encourage you to speak and be a good person again and leave this group you and your kids

Please be smart (this group is Muslim brotherhood)

Your lesson was very tough on me, but if I give up and just let it go. a lot of people will lose their way as they don't know

God has served the savior for us to the end, whatever good thing I have started I am going to continue it

Please reconsider it for yourself in the first place

3-Claiming bad behavior from several girls to create a beast (or Ice ball –this danger of abusing refugee program and much Muslim brotherhood in the federal government abusing this in muslim brotherhood settlement program)

The Muslim brother hood member and a lot of young guys and some girls that has been recruited from the group previously as done this depending on his official (.....).

How it worked.

One of the neighbors claim that she saw several girls were getting out of his apartment

After a while the girl that claimed she was in his apartment is shown and by her appearance confirming what is been said

Another girl from his work is shown to confirm the story, the Muslim brotherhood recruiter abusing his padge and other guys in the same group claiming they are here to protect the area and get ladies and families phone numbers, this supposed to be private and shouldn't be requested

One of the girls in the same building get into the trick and claiming for no reason that is been followed by this person, why she done this

In spite that she deserve it to tell everyone why she done something like this ,but I decided not be a slip rock in her way ,she may like to tell why she has done this by herself ,I hope she know that she helped bad people and she cost me ,my reputation and my job

It didn't stop by that, for unknown reason the gym close to this place helped this ice ball to get bigger and bigger

I hope all this people that they are helping a terrorist group to know what they are doing against their country, the Muslim brotherhood is terrorist group and that is not a joke , it won't be hidden forever as you see.

4- Problems in work

In the Muslim brotherhood recruiter has noticed that people like the idea of marriage ,so he is married for decades and can't get the marriage ring from his hand for any reason

But what he has done for me is what you are going to read next.

They say a whore getting out from his home at night after her husband found her in my apartment, That how this person got the whole place for himself.

I have a lot tell about how they fake facts about people but I think you got the main, I hope that the people that has been used into this to speak and help bring the truth to the light ,It is so important that everyone know how this group recruit members and how danger they are on this society .

Question

When this people found the truth, why they have continued inside this group after they have been discovered that they have been cheated and tricked to get in???

Note

There is a different between something is going wrong and fate



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

But even fate can be changed as GOD has made this changes several times in the bible
In the Old Testament, Jonah story, the king Ahab,

4) Good friends on good and bad

This is a very good value and you feel so lucky and grateful when you find a friend that covers your back
But Muslim brother hood recruiter and other members from the Middle East, not the new members
from here

These members abusing this value to get you into trouble how??

This recruiter is trying to gain members in any way and under any circumstances depending on the
group connection, but with using tactics he may act on you that he is in trouble and someone try to get
revenge from him because he (the recruiter said the truth) while in my case I was trying to protect
people around me and I asked for investigation .

So other people will lie and mislead the investigation and do a lot of bad things ,if you try to stress on it
you will harm the people that you are trying to protect while the recruiter with his physis yellow smile
standing like an innocent person ,

The other people are involved of misleading investigation and they got away with it because of an
organizing work and good friendship ,that what they think but the truth they have been involved and
went far inside this group and been recruited while they don't even want it, they have supported
Muslim brotherhood to gain member and built their base ,this will be a crime in the future

My advice the good friend is an honest mirror to you and always a good friend while you are in the
right way ,if you lost he bring you back and not get lost with you

Warning

Please support my effort against the Muslim brother hood to protect this country from these
actions ,this group will change you and will change the American values

5) Body language

I would like to apologize that I couldn't have friends for a good period of time to build a strong idea
about this subject, so this is what you should do with assumption that may you depend on.

1 -Just be yourself, act normally and don't be awkward, it seems everything in good hand

This will work with normal people but not with the Muslim brotherhood members

If I tried to tell you how to know them they will change it

What you need to know, is to read about their goals, how they use social activities to expand in the
west

Also think about new person as group of events, if you found that all these events go in one direction
and is trying to direct you or affect your opinion in same direction, put a red flag on this person and
keep watching and remembering the conversation that you had with him

-Muslim brotherhood member has two separate lives, one in the daylight as normal person ,and after
that in meeting and plans and the achievement that he had made for the group

6) Many secrets

Some people like to know others' secrets, and this is normal but not likable, Here I would like to
mention when someone tells something bad about another person as secrets you can't get the truth
from him (you can't ask him)So you build your opinion based on what you heard

Please this is something widely used by the Muslim brotherhood, and the society should find solution
to it, I can't figure any solution for it, because it is normal, but I need to show how it is been used by
this groups

6) fake Christian



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

In New York and here in York city I met a lot of people that pretending they are Christian from Egypt and they are not.

Religion is not an issue, but if it is used as a cover then it should be.

As a Christian society I believe you could tell the difference, If want to know if the person is faking it or not.

Next Parts

Open doors that is used against young people

I haven't try to advice young guys without asking me before.

I have decided to wait and leaving this part empty, if I got question I will answer it.

Next part

The Identity

I would like to add this introduction about some factors that have major effects on the identity

1) The globalization

A-The effect of globalization on the local state (national state) can be observed on its demolition (supremacy)

B-the globalization has succeeded in innovation .creation, increase of productions, technology which made the competition more transparent and better in general

Now globalization are strongly seen in communications technology and information exchange fields (please notice that there is no borders or infracts for these 2 fields)

C- Globalization has been created or brought to the light to serve the economy and build much, much bigger market and work on markets stability

To Do that, a matching policies (new policies) and to be more open,

This has started to stress on the logic and the idea of the national state for more opening to the world and more profits.

D)After that the no centralization has been raised to the stage and preventing monopolization to protect the competition which means no centralization to the decisions, and no monopolization for the economy ,this idioms are so strong in the united states

E) Globalization is going after reducing or removing borders of the national state in the economy and stocoks market, ideas and technology

Note

Muslim brotherhood would walk the idea of globalization for the idea of removing borders ,just to get you to their logic of global state and one regime (the caliphate, and their Islamic project)

Globalization give the Muslim brotherhood the ability to expand very quickly and jump over the national laws that may try to prevent their activities inside their country ,So they go for global foundations Like UN and Abuse the economy to try to Isolate this country and weaken it

F) The demolition (supremacy)

One of the constituents (main corners) of the national state

Supremacy has 3 factors

1. The region (territory)
2. The population
3. The supremacy power(holding rule) [the government]

Notes on these sections

From the above points

Whoever try to change or planning to the borders of the state or canceling it, has interrupted the supremacy of the state and it should be national security matter.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Whoever tries to change the demography of the population in illegal way or to divide the country based on the new changes this interrupts the supremacy of the state and should be a national security matter?

Whoever tries interrupting the government from performing its power or trying competing (concurrence) the government its authorities should be national security matter

G) Mr. Pudan 1576

This is the first person to put the theory of supremacy of the state

H) The definition of Supremacy of the state (demolition)

“The ability of the state to act completely free and the power of the state on its citizens are not subjected or under another power “

I)the supremacy of state(demolition) is ended (vanished) by losing its legal personality ,this would happened if it is merged with another country or has been divided in to several separated political unites ,each unit will get its own new supremacy and its legal personality

Note

Please review the Muslim brother hood and what they are doing in Syria, what they have tried to do in Egypt (to be more specific in Sinai), In Gaza, they got the rule in Gaze and that's it

Muslim brother hood (working on deconstructing the existing state by dividing the country by demography ,Race, religion or by abusing the instability that may happened on certain time, please reefer to the Muslim brother hood ideology)

L) Sign of globalizations

Multinational companies and international foundation like the UN, UNISCO....

The revolution in communications field

Unfortunately this part has shown side effects because it has been abused by terrorists groups and by international crimes that may commit a crime in other countries from countries that don't have criminal exchange agreement

K) Because of Globalization, the economic power and the technology and the educations has become more powerfull than the military power

(Means that challenging the state in these fields and beat this state in these fields by another country or big groups may result in collapse or defeat without facing the army)

As far as I know, that is why NSA is so important (based on my limited knowledge) to protect this country from things like that

J)globalization idea or theory always go on the way to jump over the state power and call to create multinational companies , that probably try to create lobbies or try to get guarantees from decision makers to protect their investments among the countries that it is from (like trying to get agreement for open markets between the countries that it formed from ,some guarantees from their banks of support in case of couldn't get profits in their starting years ,just examples ,what they may use Lobbies for)

Popular lobbies [IPAC, RSA]

M) The more the country take steps in the globalization, the more it will release from its power (give away some of its restrictions) to the benefit of globalization

If this went more than it is acceptable, it may call some old belongings or old loyalty to race or religion, or language

This may cause to subdivision in the society

Example

Because the policy towards the immigrants, and because Greece debts

Europe has faced big challenges to draw united policies toward this, England Said that it will need more guarantee toward better immigrant policies to stay in Europe union



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

N) The free economy policies may cause a lean authority (or lean control) on the state stocks or the value of its local currency

This part is beyond what I need to explain but it is important to know how the free economy policies has effects on you and how it may affect the country

Example

Several years ago Congress denies a Deal for Dubai Ports company to run and manage Some ports on the east coast here (if you have the time please Google it, this will show how important to have an active congress that can watch all the deals and the economy policies).

O) the civil social organizations and nonprofit organizations in fields like Education ,culture ,health ,shipping and transportations has reduce the role of the government and release some of its resources that would use in other fields and give better management and more powerful in observing and managing the work of these organizations

Note

It is so important to watch the radical Islamic groups especially the Muslim brotherhood that may abuse these activity to try to expand its base in the US society.

P) **Globalizations** threat the local culture of the state and stress on it to focus on the common things and sharing things with others which would cause the feel of exile between the individual and his national history and his cultural inheritance these reasons will cause a pressure on the national identity and the unique values of the local personality of the society (the history and the values of the society)

That's the most important point here .

Note

The Muslim brotherhood stress on this point to market their thoughts and their pattern of state that has the globalization and the identity and will make fairness and prosperity, in spite caliphate is dictatorship state

(Please realize here that the Muslim brother hood stress on points that the hold (hand) of the state is lean or weak)

Because this part may be empty in the young guys life or not on strong tight with it, I would add no previous knowledge of these groups, they may be fall easily in these groups tricks and their nice words)

-From the Muslim brotherhood ideology it is obvious that this group is great danger on the state identity and its culture since this people are not a part(society) that accept to be merged in larger society ,but to cheat expand and then when they got the strength will wipe out all what define the original society (the scene of caliphate state in Syria and Iraq should be in front of you when they are destroying the cultural and historical treasures for these t old nations ,

This the same that the Muslim brother hood looking for, they just use different tactics)if they got the power Please don't expect different results

In this part I have only mentioned the important points about globalizations, the national state, national identity, that related to the goals of this message and what need to know.

For more information Please Google it.

The resource is

Research about Globalization By Dr / Gadar Mohammed . Bumedras university .

2) The national security definition,

I would like to add these definitions

- A) It is the protection of the country from all dangers internally and externally
- B) Mr , Sam .C . Sarkezian his definition depend on 2 points



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

It is the ability of the national organizations from preventing the enemies from using power to harm the US citizens

And the 2nd point is the trust of the US citizen in these organizations

Next part

The importance of having strong identity and examples on it.

Why it is so important

- A) Call people for national projects
- B) Facing all dangers with united will
- C) General awareness (knowledge) of the country problems, and general direction inside this people to be part of the solutions
- D) Feeling of belonging and loyalty and your efforts is part of previous generations, and you should add yours
- E) Being proud of your culture and call for sharing values as it is privilege of successful society

Note

I give possibility That the country is not glowing as it was in Mr. Clinton administration, I hope the US society find this spirit again, it is so important, I hope that my efforts and thinkers who may be interested to build better efforts would help in this part

There are good thinkers in these countries, I really invite them to call this spirit again and get people united around it,

f) the ability to challenge against any weird cultural coming from abroad (radical Islam)

Europe now is trying to build new identity that united them, I hope they will succeed

Examples on the use of strong Identity

1) Israel

The Jewish state has been destroyed by the Roman empire [Titus], and they were disbanded in all places in the world for 18 centuries.

“But they have a religious identity and a language and the dream of being back to build their state again “

That helped them to regroup and unite their efforts to do it (I would like to mention that I don't want to be part of the problems that happened while they were doing this, My example here is focusing on How identity could make a huge difference on the nation's future, its existence and its history)

2) Germany

German people seems to me very proud of themselves, have their own personality and fields that they are very successful in.

In the history of Germany since the 1800's, they had a lot of ups and downs and they are now very successful

At the end 19th century German have built a strong state and strong army, then First World War has started and Germany defeated, 1918.

Unfortunately, the extremists have called for united and they are the one that hold the call back of the identity, the people have been united and go after them to build again a strong state and strong army [in less than 20 years], then second world war has started and Germany has been defeated in 1945, and been divided till the 1990's the fall of Berlin wall.

Then Germany could take its place again and rediscover themselves in the way we are seeing them now, their achievements and their products,

They have strong economy and strong political voice (the identity and people proud of their personality helped them a lot to pass every crisis in their history).

3) Japan



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Japan has an old civilization, traditions, and customs, I didn't have a chance to read more about them but I hope in the future I would be able to know more about them, and visit this country.

Japan has been defeated in World War 2 and has huge damage on their infrastructure, was massive damage

They rebuild their country again (this country has low resources and they depend with a good percentage on the human resources and human development), they were the 3rd big economy in the world.

The proud of their personality, the cultural side and the old identity all this factors have united them to build a country a gain and to be proud of what they have achieved mostly depending on their citizen.

4) **Egypt**

- The real identity of Egypt is the old identity which is pharaoh Identity from my prospective ,but it has changed several times due to culture changes that brought with invaders.
- In 300 D.C Alexander the great has come to Egypt and since that time it hasn't shown much and no leaderships from Egypt has shown again as strong leadership.
- Then it started another culture and the Main Identity has changed, because people could not be united and they had accepted the new culture (they were defeated and could not show resistance to new culture to keep their culture).
- Then San Markus has come to Egypt and brought the Christianity message and the Identity of Egypt has changed (with culture and customs, several things due to new religious identity) for 6 centuries
- Then the Arab came to Egypt .
- the Egyptian identity has been absence then that time ,**till Gamal abd El Nasser** call it again in 1952 Revolution , a National Army ,National economy built on agriculture and industry ,the build had started to take a look for strong Egyptian state will be rebuild after being absent all these years,
- Unfortunately Anwar el Sadat has not continued what Gamal Abd El Nasser started to build and get the Islamic groups out the prisons ,he caused of creating an identity crisis(national Egyptian identity or Islamic identity, defining everything based on religion) tell he get killed by the hand of these groups ,the groups that he released them from prison
- Till Egypt has radical Islamic in power, and they saw the real face of this project ,that made them go out in 2013 to kick Muslim brotherhood group out, and keep what is left

My opinion

The damage that happen on the hand of these groups in the Egyptian personality is very huge and to restore it this is a very difficult issue, it is not easy

When Gamal abd el Nasser made his revolution, Egyptian personality has not been damaged or changes were deep in their logics and how they judge things.

so it wasn't hard to recall it or rediscover it again

But now you need to help the Egyptians to find their old personality again and drop the terrible ideas that they have learned in almost 50 years, then they could have a start.

-to get Egypt again A whole new education Based on History ,religious people with respect keep their hands away from policies and the freedom of thinking and expressions, judgment system needs to be more quicker and more stronger ,Egypt needs to go back to Gamel Abd El Nasser and remember How they made success ,What happen to Fail them, The terrible change of Radical Islam groups on every corner in the society and omit it as source of failure and not as a wind of ideas

- This why this message to US society ,is important .Protect your country from these people ,dump these groups the changes that will happen on their hand it is difficult to get rid of it ,the best solution for these group is to isolate them or jail them ,it will be so hard for USA to leave with their conspiracy work and secret work ,abusing society foundations ,Please you don't have to take this test



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

5) United States of America

Plz accept my try here and correct me if I am wrong, this is an honest effort to communicate with my new society and accepting the new life that God has blessed me with.

What I think has important roles in the US Identity.

- A- The free world has started here and in France in the same decade
- B- The constitution of the united states and the citizen rights of France
- C- The lady of Liberty Is a part of the US -French relation and a great sign of the free world and as historic sign for this period of time
- D- The idea of making your dream come true ,the people who founded the united states are immigrants came to this land with all hope and desires of success ,So they establish a country that serve that goals
- E- A good judgment System that present the people of the county or the state and Labors that protect the ambitious of citizens and their rights and helps a lot on settling the idea of equal opportunity and transparent when picking the suitable person for jobs

This important, a lot of nations have failed to build a successful pattern and stable regime that reflect their desires (the desire of the majority of this people) because the corruption and unlimited power relied in bad hands have killed their efforts to build a fair system.

- F- Burl Harbor and the world war 2 have united people ,then the cold war followed it to bigger challenge that remained for good time ,the united has been shown as a very strong country ,It has started and it continues
- G- The politicians speak about these achievements and their plan to make America great again , unfortunately the young guys who supposed to do this have a missing point ,that this is an effort of generations and they have to feel about it inside then believe in it, the young guys should find a way to know efforts that have made by previous generation in their subject of interests and how they may play a role to add their efforts ,not only for the spirit of success but also to keep what the previous generation has achieved .
- H- There good signs in USA like Hollywood, NASA, UN, The US currency.
- I- The US values and tradition that related to the bible ,

Next part

The signs of not strong identity for individuals only

The states is just good place for living, a good deal or ,carless of how decisions is taken in the country (elections)

No deep knowledge of the history of this country, weak feeling of belonging, or the idea of continuous work and development among generations that will result in disappearance of big national projects

Promotions or plans

Difficulties of facing culture invasion (like radical Islam thoughts)

Self-center care and focusing on small circle, with no society activity or political debates,



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Section E ,G Muslim brotherhood settlement program

A) by specialists

1-National Defense vs. the Ideology of Jihad

by [ClareM.Lopez](#)

June 14, 2013 at 5:00 am

<http://www.gatestoneinstitute.org/3763/national-defense-jihad-ideology>

it is impossible to avoid the conclusion that the deliberate blinding of our homeland security defense capabilities, perpetrated by the Muslim Brotherhood in close cooperation with the witting, willing assistance of our own national security agency leadership , is propelling the U.S. towards catastrophe. But as Poole's careful research chronicles, during the Obama administration, the Muslim Brotherhood's decades-long infiltration campaign of targeting senior policy-making levels of the U.S. government not only accelerated, but arguably reached critical mass. In a stunning sequence of events beginning in late 2011, and at the urging of identifiable affiliates of the Muslim Brotherhood, all U.S. government training curriculum that explained the irrefragable connection between Islamic doctrine, law, and scripture and Islamic terrorism was literally [purged](#) of such content. Additionally, subject matter experts identified as "enemies" by the administration's Muslim advisors henceforth were summarily [banned](#) from providing truthful training about Islam to U.S. government employees or for U.S. government-funded classes. At the same time, a critical Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) policy based on the so-called "[Touchstone](#)" document went into effect that says mere membership in a violent (that is, terrorist) organization that also demonstrates "legitimate (advocacy)...objectives" should not result in a conclusion that members endorse the "illicit objective(s)" of that organization. The Touchstone policy clearly was meant to place the administration's Muslim Brotherhood advisors beyond the reach of criticism, even when such criticism is based on public court records such as the [Holy Land Foundation](#) HAMAS terror funding trial documents and [unindicted co-conspirators](#) list. Touchstone effectively immunizes these advisors, these agents of influence for a power openly hostile to this country, Constitution, and society, from the legal and security scrutiny and suspicion to which they otherwise rightly would be subject.

The inescapable effect of this policy is to permit a growing vulnerability to terrorist attack in the American homeland. And not just permit: the Touchstone policy literally ensures circumstances that make such attacks inevitable. National, regional, and local security forces that are not permitted to know the enemy, or understand what motivates that enemy to move from hostile belief to terrorist action, have a diminished chance to pre-empt Islamic terror attacks and are relegated to reliance on hit-or-miss sting and surveillance operations -- or post-attack law enforcement investigations in the aftermath of another Boston Marathon bombing. To the extent that the insinuation of the Touchstone policy into U.S. national security strategy was the calculated effort of this country's jihadist



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

enemies -- undetected by those responsible for U.S. counterintelligence -- the safety and security of American citizens slip inescapably under the threat of more attacks.

The Boston attack provides a good case study for the way in which the absence of a national strategy to focus security attention on identified jihadists who are still in the pre-attack phase of their mission leaves us defenseless to preempt plots like this one. Russian intelligence officers warned the FBI explicitly as early as 2011 about Tamerlan Tsarnaev, the older of the two brothers who killed and maimed hundreds in the 15 April 2013 attack with pressure cooker bombs at the finish line of the Boston Marathon. What the Russians told the FBI was that Tamerlan was becoming "[more devout](#)" and a "[strong believer](#)" as a Muslim. For the Russians, who have been holding off the forces of Islamic jihad at the Caucasus isthmus for more than 1,000 years, this information was self-explanatory: the message they sought to convey to the FBI was that Tamerlan Tsarnaev was on the pathway to physical, violent jihad. Additionally, as the Russian security services learned from their 2011 [interrogation](#) of William Plotnikov, a Canadian citizen and Russian native, he and Tsarnaev were using the online website of a Saudi-based jihadist front organization as a communication hub. The [World Association of Muslim Youth](#) (WAMY) is the youth recruitment arm of the international Wahhabi movement, the Vice Chairman of which is [Abdullah Omar Nasseef](#), a senior Saudi figure, Muslim Brotherhood leader, and founder of the Rabita Trust (an al-Qa'eda financial institution) who has been the decades-long sponsor of the Abedin family. Huma Abedin served as an aide to Hillary Clinton from the mid-1990s, and ultimately as Deputy Chief of Staff to Clinton from 2009-2012 when she was Secretary of State.

As Representative Peter King (NY-R) explained with no small measure of frustration to FOX News morning anchor Martha McCallum on June 13, 2013, however, simply knowing that someone is ideologically on a pathway to jihad and is associating with known jihadis (even those like Nasseef who personally managed a financial institution that funded al-Qa'eda), is insufficient in today's security climate to trigger focused scrutiny. In the Huma Abedin case, it apparently was insufficient even to warrant a closer background check at the Department of State (as so presciently requested by Congresswoman Michele Bachmann (MN-R) and her four House of Representatives colleagues in the summer of 2012). It will never be known if an Inspector General's look at Huma Abedin and her lifelong association with Nasseef at that time might have led to a better understanding of Nasseef's central role at the jihadist nexus of al-Qa'eda, the Muslim Brotherhood, and the Saudi royal family, and thereby sensitized the FBI as to why use of the WAMY website by budding jihadis such as Tsarnaev should be cause for intensified security attention.

Whatever the factual basis of National Security Agency (NSA) Director Gen. Keith Alexander's claim to Congress that NSA's massive data collection program has saved American lives by disrupting "[dozens](#)" of potential terrorist attacks, unfortunately, the Boston Marathon attack demonstrated institutional paralysis due to inability to recognize the threat of Islamic jihad and do something about it before it was too late. The four killed and hundreds injured in Boston join the fourteen lives taken and dozens more changed forever by self-proclaimed "Soldier of Allah," Maj. Nidal Hasan, at Ft. Hood, Texas in 2009. In Hasan's case, too, the carnage must be attributed to FBI failure to act on clear Indicators and Warnings (I & W) that this jihadi was on track to actualize his Islamic faith in a violent attack. Over the course of seven months, between December 2008 and June 2009, the FBI racked up an appalling display of disregard for a [pattern of email communications](#) which its investigators knew Hasan was engaging in with al-Qa'eda operative Anwar al-Awlaki. And that communication took place years after Maj. Hasan had begun showing his Power Point presentation on "[The Koranic World View As It Relates to Muslims in the U.S. Military](#)" while he was a senior-year psychology resident at Walter Reed Hospital.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

However many acts of terror may have been prevented, the fact remains that these hundreds of victims at Ft. Hood and in Boston are the first to fall to Islamic jihad on American soil since September 11, 2001. It is impossible to avoid the conclusion that the deliberate blinding of our homeland security defense capabilities, perpetrated by the Muslim Brotherhood in close cooperation with the witting, willing assistance of our own national security agency leadership, is propelling the U.S. towards catastrophe. More attacks will come, perhaps already are in some phase of planning -- but unless we restore the curriculum and trainers that can educate our homeland security professionals about the doctrine, law, and scriptures of Islamic jihad and how this belief system inspires would-be terrorists, there will be no reliable way consistently to identify and pursue them prior to some new atrocity.

Especially in an era when the Islamic doctrine of *fard 'ayn* (individual jihad) is popularized among Muslim youth in slick, online publications such as al-Qa'eda's [Inspire magazine](#), the "[Lone Mujahid Pocketbook](#)" from AQAP [al-Qa'eda in the Arabian Peninsula], or the new "[Azan](#)" magazine, with a look and content similar to that of *Inspire*, America's homeland security team faces a steep challenge to make informed judgments about which individuals from among countless "wannabe" jihadis engaging in free speech will take the next step, as did Maj. Nidal Hasan and the Tsarnaev brothers, to obey the Islamic injunctions to jihad streaming from clerics and mosques and websites. Clearly, the first step is to acknowledge and understand the provenance as well as the power of those calls to "[Join the Caravan](#)" (in the words of Abdullah Azzam, sometimes called the 'godfather' of al-Qa'eda).

But the mosques and the fiery sermons of the clerics who preach in them during Friday prayers have been [off-limits to the FBI](#) since October 2011, the same month the Department of Justice formally capitulated to [demands](#) from the Muslim Brotherhood and their supporters in the Muslim community to review "all trainers and training materials at government agencies....[p]urge *all* federal government training materials of biased materials...Implement a mandatory re-training program for FBI agents, U.S. Army officers...who have been subjected to biased training...Ensure that personnel reviews are conducted and all trainers and other government employees who promoted biased trainers and training materials are effectively disciplined..." Federal officials willing to abrogate their oaths to defend the Constitution against all enemies foreign and domestic dutifully carried out the Great Purge that followed in accordance with the Brotherhood's "[Strategic Plan for North America](#)," which most of them probably had never read and would not have been permitted to use in defense of the nation even if they had.

So, what would happen if the country's homeland security apparatus were, in fact judged by the enemy to be incapable of discovering or stopping a new wave of jihadist attacks, some of which might be of the 'lone mujahid' variety? Would the country collapse, demoralized and terrorized? Would U.S. leadership scurry once again to the nearest Islamic Center to declare Islam a religion of peace and promise to withdraw every last vestige of American influence and power from 'Muslim lands'? Would the 57-member [Organization of Islamic Cooperation](#) (OIC) declare the establishment of the new caliphate? Would al-Qa'eda have achieved fulfillment of the "[Fifth Phase](#)" (out of seven) in its quest for that caliphate, scheduled for the 2013-2016 timeframe, when "Western influence in the Islamic world will be so reduced and Israel weakened so much, that resistance will not be feared"?

Or would the American people rise up in outrage, determined to resist the jihadist onslaught, as they did in the days and weeks and months after 9/11? Many in this country and around the world surely look to Americans as "[the last, best hope of man on earth](#)" in the words of President Ronald Reagan; but to fulfill that destiny, we must reclaim our common sense, our courage, and our will to survive as an exceptional people. This begins with identifying the enemy that seeks our destruction -- the forces of Islamic jihad and shariah -- and finding a way to pre-empt that enemy in the



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Information Battlespace, before an ideology openly committed to the destruction of "[the Western civilization from within](#)" (in the words of the Muslim Brotherhood) has any more chances to explode to shouts of "Allahu Akbar" ["Allah is Greater"] in gunfire and pressure cookers on American soil.

The hardest part of this challenge will be defining the ideology and proponents of Islamic jihad and political supremacism as a national security threat, while preserving the rights of every believer to devotion, prayer, worship, dietary observances, pilgrimage, and proselytizing that are guaranteed by the First Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. It will require a mental shift that separates protected activities of the faithful from other activities, potentially of those same faithful, that are antithetical to the U.S. legal system that derives from our Constitution. Islam and Islamic shariah law together is a holistic system, a "way of life." Political and religious elements are inextricably combined in Islam in a way unacceptable to Western-style democratic systems. To battle the supremacism of Islamic conquest, therefore, means defining a separation in national security strategy that does not exist in Islam itself. Those Muslims who wage stealthy, violent campaigns or violent jihad in obedience to Islam, or who define themselves as loyal to a hostile foreign power, must be designated formally as such and countered with all the power of the American government and society. Those Muslims who limit their activities to those enshrined in the First Amendment must continue to enjoy all the legal protections to which they are entitled.

Only when we achieve this separation, in the way that communist ideology was outlawed (but Orthodox Christianity and Slavic culture were not) during the Cold War, will our national security strategy return to some semblance of coherence, and our homeland security team be provided the tools it needs to know and defeat the enemy.

Both formal and informal, as it edges closer to realizing its ultimate goals



2-History of the Muslim Brotherhood Penetration of the U.S. Government

by [Clare M. Lopez](#)

April 15, 2013 at 5:00 am

<http://www.gatestoneinstitute.org/3672/muslim-brotherhood-us-government>

Given the long history of Muslim Brotherhood activity in this country, its declared objective to "destroy the Western civilization from within," and the extensive evidence of successful influence operations at the highest levels of the U.S. government, it is urgent that we recognize this clear and present danger that threatens not only our Republic but the values of Western civilization.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

"Allah is our objective. The Prophet is our leader. The Qur'an is our law. Jihad is our way. Dying in the way of Allah is our highest aspiration."

-- Motto of the Muslim Brotherhood

Origins of the Muslim Brotherhood

To understand the Brotherhood and how it operates, especially inside Western societies such as America's, a brief overview of where it came from and why it was established is in order. Following the early years of blindingly fast military conquests, Islam began to falter as European Christendom doggedly kept pushing back, eventually surpassing an increasingly corrupt empire that had run out of lands to conquer, people to enslave, and riches to plunder. Yoked by consensus of the scholars (*ijma*) to an ideology that rejected critical thought, innovation, and scientific inquiry in favor of blind obedience to revelation, the Islamic world remained largely untouched by the Renaissance, Enlightenment, and eventual Industrial and Technological revolutions that catapulted the West to global power status.^[5] Eventual European colonization of the Arab and Muslim world and the stunningly successful re-establishment of the Jewish nation in the modern State of Israel brought humiliation to people raised on tales of historical supremacism over these, its traditional *dhimmi* victims.

Aside from Israel, which came later, this was the world into which Hassan al-Banna was born in the early 20th century. An Egyptian Cairene, al-Banna seethed with frustration at Islam's diminished status in the world; in particular he resented the presence and power of the British colonial administration in Egypt. The abolishment of the last Caliphate by Kemal Ataturk in 1924 was perhaps the worst indignity, one that left al-Banna and his young Muslim university contemporaries apparently feeling unmoored. They joined together in 1928, determined (as we know from their statements and writing) to rectify things; "rectifying things," for them, seems to have meant re-establishment of the Caliphate and global enforcement of Islamic Law (shariah). The organization they founded to return Egypt, the Middle East, and eventually the world to "proper" subservience to Islam as ordained by Allah would be the Muslim Brotherhood (*Al-Ikhwan al-Muslimun* in Arabic).

Global Jihad

Since its inception in 1928, the Muslim Brotherhood consistently has championed the cause of global jihad to "mobilize the entire Umma into one body to defend the right cause with all its strength...to jihad, to warfare..."^[6] Until early 2011, its original bylaws could be found on the Brotherhood's English language website, *Ikhwanweb*, established in 2005 by senior Brotherhood official Khairat al-Shater. Since then, they have been preserved by Steven Emerson at *The Investigative Project on Terrorism* (IPT)^[7]. Article (2) makes clear that the Brotherhood conceives of itself as "an international Muslim Body, which seeks to establish Allah's law in the land by achieving the spiritual goals of Islam and the true religion...establishing the Islamic State" and "...building a new basis of human civilization as is ensured by the overall teachings of Islam."^[8]

In case that sounds relatively benign, Article (3) E gets more to the point: "The Islamic nation must be fully prepared to fight the tyrants and the enemies of Allah as a prelude to establishing an Islamic state."^[9] This is exactly what the Brotherhood did in Egypt in the violent years before and after the 1949 death of al-Banna, until it was forcibly suppressed, only to rise again in 2011-2012 when circumstances permitted.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The story of how those circumstances shifted to permit (even compel) the rise of the Muslim Brotherhood to power not only in Egypt, but also Libya, Tunisia, and perhaps soon, Syria and elsewhere, spans 20th century world history. World War II and the Brotherhood's close alliance with Adolf Hitler and his genocidal antisemitic Nazis provided the perfect opportunity for Islam's latest expansion into Europe, where dozens of Brotherhood branches were established. Upon the defeat of Nazi Germany, its clandestine networks of Muslim operatives were picked up by the western Allies and naively turned to the same purpose as the Nazis had pursued: to counter the influence of atheist communist Soviets.[10] So it was that Sa'id Ramadan, the son-in-law of Hasan al-Banna, and a delegation of Muslim Brothers, found themselves in the Oval Office on 23 September 1953 meeting with President Dwight D. Eisenhower.[11]

Organization and the Settlement Process

Aside from its ideology, if there is a single characteristic that defines the Brotherhood, it is organization. From its earliest days, **the *Ikhwan* has operated with military-like efficiency.** The Muslim Brotherhood plan for the infiltration and subordination of America is no different. Once again, the blueprint can be found in Hasan al-Banna's Brotherhood bylaws, where, in Article (2) D, he lists as one of the key "Objectives and means" the following:

Make every effort for the establishment of educational, social, economic and scientific institutions and the establishment of mosques, schools, clinics, shelters, clubs as well as the formation of committees to regulate zakat affairs and alms." [12]

To be sure, the patient task of *Da'wa* includes establishment of Islamic institutions, education of the non-Muslim population, and countering "the prejudices of Judeo-Christians against Islam," as *Ikhwan* scholar Shamim A. Siddiqi wrote in 1989.[13] But in Islam, *Da'wa*, or the call to Islam, is always followed by jihad. Siddiqi, writing for the Muslim Brotherhood cadre in the U.S., was candid with them and cautioned that "[i]n this initial stage there may not be any opposition to Dawah work. For some time the Islamic Movement of America may have some smooth sailing. But with the increase in Dawah efforts, in the number of activities and growth of the strength of the organization, the anti-Islamic forces will take notice of the multifarious activities of the Movement," "...the fight...may become a challenge for them," and "[a]larming signals will be raised by the so-called 'free press.'" [14]

"Smooth sailing" indeed would seem to characterize the early decades of the *Ikhwan*'s *Da'wa* movement in America. The first official Muslim Brotherhood front organization founded in the U.S. was the Muslim Students Association (MSA), established on the Urbana-Champaign campus of the University of Illinois in 1964. Today, there are over 600 MSA chapters at colleges and universities across North America, working to recruit members to the Muslim Brotherhood and jihad. According to former FBI Special Agent John Guandolo, "The MSA serves as a recruitment tool to bring Muslims into the Brotherhood...[w]hich was its original purpose: to evaluate Muslims and to bring them into the Brotherhood and to recruit non-Muslims into Islam as a dawa entity, giving them the call to Islam." [15] The MSA was the blueprint model for the thousands of Muslim Brotherhood front groups that exist, function, and continue to multiply across the U.S. today.

"The process of settlement is a "Civilization-Jihadist Process" with all the word means. The *Ikhwan* must understand that their work in America is a kind of grand Jihad in eliminating and destroying the Western civilization



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

from within and "sabotaging" its miserable house by their hands and the hands of the believers so that it is eliminated and God's religion is made victorious over all other religions.

-- 'An Explanatory Memorandum on the General Strategic Goal for the Group in North America,' 1981[16]

Holy Land Foundation Trial

The 2008 Holy Land Foundation terror-funding trial[17] has proven extremely valuable, well beyond its success in putting a U.S.-based jihad money channel out of business that had that sent millions of dollars to HAMAS, the Muslim Brotherhood's Palestinian branch. Hundreds of documents presented as evidence in the trial by U.S. Department of Justice prosecutors were subsequently placed online.[18] Among these was a transcript of a talk given in the U.S. in the early 1980s by a Muslim Brotherhood executive-level leader, Zeid al-Noman.[19] In it, al-Noman provided a remarkably detailed description of the history and mission of the Muslim Brotherhood in America, beginning with the establishment of the first front groups, such as the MSA, and proceeding according to the *Ikhwan* Bylaws to expand the network in a methodical, organized manner.[20] Today, this infrastructure extends its reach within every single pillar of societal support in America – academia, government, intelligence, legal community, media, military, society, and the workplace – and demonstrably exerts a powerful influence on U.S. policy, both domestic and foreign, at the highest levels.

The recruitment process begins with identifying and cultivating Muslims who show, by their dedication to living a devout Islamic life, that they might be susceptible to Brotherhood *da'wa*.

[21] In a 27 December 2012 essay, Eric Trager, a Next Generation fellow at the Washington Institute for Near East Policy, provided a detailed look at the intensive process by which the Egyptian Brotherhood conducts its recruitment and training of young Muslim membership candidates; develops, reinforces, and repeatedly tests their commitment over a multi-year period, and ultimately incorporates them into its nationwide hierarchical organization.

[22] What he describes tracks closely with al-Noman's U.S. lecture from three decades earlier—which itself references a process modeled on Hassan al-Banna's original vision.

The ideological continuity and internal discipline manifested by the Brotherhood's ability to maintain and replicate its "settlement process" across the world, and a span of more than eight decades, is remarkable. This is a formidable enemy.

The "Explanatory Memorandum" cited above, and also in the documentary evidence at the Holy Land Foundation trial, likewise provides a telling glimpse into "the process of settlement" that the Brotherhood termed "civilization jihad."

[23] Quite literally, the Muslim Brotherhood infiltration of the U.S.

began as an immigration and settlement experience. As al-Noman recounts in his talk, "the first generation of the Muslim Ikhwan in north [sic] America composed [sic] of a team which included he who was an Ikhwan in his country...," among others.[24] After that, 'the Movement,' as he calls it, slowly established the organizational



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

structures from basic cell level all the way to leadership Councils that define the Brotherhood's extensive presence in Egypt and elsewhere.

The emphasis on an internal stealth jihad, to "sabotage" the West *from within*, characterized the movement from the beginning and drove the strategic decision to use front groups that are calculated to arouse little concern in an open and democratic society such as the U.S. Although not the focus of this report, it should be noted that massive financial support from Saudi Arabia and other Gulf sheikhdoms has always played a central and deeply important role in the ability of the Brotherhood to fund its global expansion, especially in the U.S. -- the ultimate prize for Islamic colonization.

The last page of the "Explanatory Memorandum" listed 29 Muslim Brotherhood groups under the heading,

"A list of our organizations and the organizations of our friends." [25] Among these are the names of some of the best-known, *mainstream* Islamic organizations in the U.S. today, including a number whose Muslim Brotherhood-linked officials advise [26], socialize with [27], and train [28] the leadership of key agencies within the U.S. national security community. The list includes the Islamic Association for Palestine (IAP, the immediate parent organization of the Council on Islamic American Relations or CAIR), the Islamic Circle of North America (ICNA), the International Institute for Islamic Thought (IIIT), the North American Islamic Trust (NAIT), and the Muslim Students Association (MSA). This is, of course, but a small sampling of North American Muslim Brotherhood front groups, but gives an idea of the level of "acceptability," among both mainstream Muslim and U.S. society in general, that the groups have achieved by stealth and deception.

One of the most "mainstream" of these front groups is the Islamic Society of North America (ISNA), named, by the Justice Dept., an unindicted co-conspirator in the Holy Land Foundation terror funding case. According to Frank Gaffney, the president of the Center for Security Policy (CSP) [29], ISNA functions as a kind of umbrella organization for many hundreds of offshoot Islamic Societies across North America.

Yet, in spite of its DoJ status as a front group for the jihadist Muslim Brotherhood, ISNA still has been granted a coveted advisory role with the National Security Council (NSC) of the Obama White House. [30] ISNA's president, Muhammed Magid, is not only the Director of the All-Dulles Area Muslim Society (ADAMS) Center, but also an A-list invitee to White House *iftar* dinners, and a member of the Department of Homeland Security (DHS) "Countering Violent Extremism" Advisory Council. [31] In that capacity, Magid participated in a July 2012 CIA training session, speaking at Langley about "Building Communities of Trust: A Local Example of a Partnership between the All Dulles Area Muslim Society (ADAMS) and Law Enforcement." [32]

The Project

There is one more document, called simply "The Project," that should be examined in the study of the Brotherhood's expansion into Western society in general, and the U.S. government in particular.

A November 2001 raid by Swiss authorities on a villa belonging to Yousef Nada, the Muslim Brotherhood director of the Al-Taqwa bank (which had been funding al-Qa'eda), recovered this 14-page plan, written in Arabic and dated December 1, 1982.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

"**The Project**" presents a **flexible, multi-phased**, long-term approach to the 'cultural invasion' of the West," according to Patrick Poole, a counterterrorism and Muslim Brotherhood expert. [33] Rather than relying primarily on terrorism, as al-Qa'eda and other kinetic-approach jihadis do, the Muslim Brotherhood opted instead for a progressive infiltration of the very structures of Western society in order to achieve the same end result that al-Qa'eda seeks: Islamic domination over the West.

In view of the alarming success this approach has achieved to date, not only across the Middle East and North Africa, but inside Europe and the U.S., it is worthwhile to quote from Poole's articles just some of the tactics outlined in

"The Project:" [emphasis added]

- Networking and coordinating actions between likeminded Islamist organizations;
- ***Avoiding open alliances with known terrorist organizations and individuals to maintain the appearance of "moderation";***
- ***Infiltrating and taking over existing Muslim organizations to realign them towards the Muslim Brotherhood's collective goals;***
- ***Using deception to mask the intended goals of Islamist actions, as long as it doesn't conflict with shari'a law;***
- Establishing financial networks to fund the work of conversion of the West, including the support of full-time administrators and workers;
- Putting into place a watchdog system for monitoring Western media to warn Muslims of "international plots fomented against them";
- Cultivating an Islamist intellectual community, including the establishment of think-tanks and advocacy groups, and publishing "academic" studies, to legitimize Islamist positions and to chronicle the history of Islamist movements;
- Building extensive social networks of schools, hospitals and charitable organizations dedicated to Islamist ideals so that contact with the movement for Muslims in the West is constant;
- ***Involving ideologically committed Muslims in democratically-elected institutions on all levels in the West, including government, NGOs, private organizations and labor unions;***
- ***Instrumentally using existing Western institutions until they can be converted and put into service of Islam;***
- Instituting alliances with Western "progressive" organizations that share similar goals;
- Inflaming violence and keeping Muslims living in the West "in a *jihad* frame of mind";
- ***Supporting jihad movements across the Muslim world through preaching, propaganda, personnel, funding, and technical and operational support;***
- ***Instigating a constant campaign to incite hatred by Muslims against Jews and rejecting any discussions of conciliation or coexistence with them;***
- Collecting sufficient funds to indefinitely perpetuate and support jihad around the world[34]

Information Dominance



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

With all of this information so readily available in the public domain, the obvious question must be, "**Why doesn't the U.S. government know that it is a target**, realize that it is penetrated, and take steps to correct an obviously dangerous situation?"

The answer can be summarized in two words: information dominance. As described in preceding pages, the Muslim Brotherhood approached its campaign to subvert U.S.

Society in a comprehensive but also a stealthy way. Recall the wording from the "Explanatory Memorandum," which stated it would sabotage [our] "miserable house by their [our] hands."^[35] What this means is that the *Ikhwan* intend to co-opt the leadership of this country by fooling it into "believing a counterfactual understanding of Islam and the nature of the Muslim Brotherhood, thereby manipulating or coercing these leaders to enforce the MB narrative on their subordinates.

"^[36] **Siddiqui**, too, emphasized how the fight to impose Islam will intensify with "the help and involvement of the people of the land."^[37] As the evidence indicates, this is already happening.

As with any totalitarian system, controlling the information that the **U.S. government** is allowed to know about Islamic doctrine, history, law, and scriptures is paramount for the Brotherhood. If its sabotage operation were to be successful, the *Ikhwan* knew it would have to keep its targets ignorant of the true nature of Islamic jihad and shariah.

This objective also fulfills the parallel objective to implement Islamic Law on slander and blasphemy, which says that "slander (*ghiba*) means to mention anything concerning a person [that is, a Muslim] that he would dislike."^[38] The truth about Islam's violent history, savage penal system, inherent inequality and supremacism, and legal commitment to "warfare to establish the religion"^[39] obviously would not be helpful in lulling unsuspecting *kufir* (infidels) into somnolence.

One of the early and most important indicators of the Brotherhood's surreptitious expanding influence within the Intelligence Community [IC] showed up as a terminology scrub of official strategic documents dealing with counterterrorism.

As Robert Spencer explains, the trend toward politically correct Global War on Terror (GWOT) language began with a misguided effort by Jim Guirard, the founder and president of the TrueSpeak Institute^[40], a lobbying group influenced by input from the Muslim Brotherhood, including Yousef al-Qaradawi, the senior jurist of the Muslim Brotherhood.

Unfortunately, thanks to Mr. Guirard, senior U.S. government officials, either incompetent or unwilling to fulfill their professional duty to "know the enemy," fell under the Brotherhood's influence and began substituting a garbled lexicon of inaccurate Arabic vocabulary^[41] in place of the actual words the enemy uses to describe what he does and why he does it.^[42]

As a consequence, for example, where the 2004 9/11 Commission Report contained hundreds of instances of the use of words like "Jihad," "Muslim," and "Islam," by the time the FBI published its unclassified Counterterrorism Lexicon in 2008, those words were gone, entirely missing from the document.^[43] That same year, the State Department,



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

DHS, and the National Counter Terrorism Center (NCTC) all instructed their employees to refrain from using the words "jihad" or "mujahedeen" to describe Islamic terrorism and its perpetrators. A flurry of publications such as DHS's "Terminology to Define the Terrorists: Recommendations from American Muslims"[44] and NCTC's "Words That Work and Words That Don't: A Guide for Counterterrorism Communication"[45] advised that using such terms (that is, accurately, as the jihadis themselves do), could confer some level of religious credibility on terrorists or even possibly alienate moderate Muslims.

[46] The 2009 National Intelligence Strategy[47] and 2010 National Security Strategy[48] both followed suit, avoiding the use of "jihad," "Muslim," "Islam," the "Muslim Brotherhood" or "shariah" (except to say that these were *not* what U.S. strategy was about except in terms of "engagement" or "partnership").

By 2012, the entire Executive Branch, including DHS and the Defense, Justice, and State Departments, of the U.S. government was busy purging all instructors and training curriculum that associated Islamic doctrine, law, and scriptures with Islamic terrorism.[49]

The sheer absurdity of America's unilateral rejection of the vocabulary required appropriately describing, understanding, and counter the enemy is topped only by the sophistication of that enemy's tactics in getting us to do it. If the officials whose professional responsibility it is to implement countermeasures based on the enemy's threat doctrine are not allowed even to speak the words that explain the ideology that drives that enemy's hatred, there is no chance these officials will be able effectively to direct a national security strategy. And that, of course, is the whole point.

The full-court press came in October 2011. On 19 October, an editorial appeared in the *Los Angeles Times* by Salam al-Marayati, president of the Muslim Public Affairs Council (MPAC), that threatened the FBI and Dept. of Justice with a refusal from the U.S. Muslim community to assist in counterterrorism efforts if alleged "deep anti-Muslim sentiment" in training materials were not "**immediately addressed.**"[50] **Piling on, a group of 57 "top U.S. Muslim groups,"** including Muslim Brotherhood front groups, delivered a letter the same day to NSC counterterrorism advisor John Brennan, urging him to begin an "independent, effective investigation into the federal government's training of its agents and other law enforcement" and institute a "purge" of any material that the undersigned organizations deemed unacceptable."[51]

The official U.S. response followed closely at a 19 October meeting held at George Washington University in Washington, D.C.

that was attended by representatives of many of the groups which had signed the letter and top officials from the Justice Department. Reportedly, the Muslims lobbied for "cutbacks in anti-terror funding,

changes in agents' training manuals, additional curbs on investigators and a legal declaration that U.S. citizens' criticism of Islam constitutes racial discrimination."[52] By early 2012, it was reported that the FBI had "purged hundreds of bureau documents of instructional material about Muslims, some of which characterized them as prone to violence or terrorism."[53]

This is what is meant by the Brotherhood term, "by their hands," from the Explanatory Memorandum.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

U.S. Government in the Bull's-Eye

To reach this level of influence, the Muslim Brotherhood had moved gradually, in the classical stepped process patterned after Muhammad and his early followers, and that Sayyed Qutb outlined in his seminal monograph, "**Milestones.**"^[54]

The establishment of Islamic centers, mosques, communities, and front group organizations was the first step in **the "civilization jihad."**

The mainstreaming of their existence—and ultimately their messaging—in American society formed the foundation of a Brotherhood campaign to target U.S. government circles in all three branches (executive, judicial, and legislative) at the federal, state, and local levels.

The national security and intelligence communities were top priority, but law enforcement, military and penal institutions, the media, think tanks and policy groups, academia, and non-Muslim religious communities were also part of the overall strategy.

The remainder of this paper will focus in more closely on Muslim Brotherhood penetration of U.S. government agencies, especially **at the senior executive level.**

The careful insinuation of Muslim Brothers into positions from which they can exercise influence on U.S. policy began long before the attacks of 9/11, although their success has accelerated dramatically under the administration of President Barack Obama.

The massive Muslim Brotherhood organizational network in the U.S., so patiently built up over the decades since that first Oval Office meeting in 1953, eventually gave it a prominence and (false) reputation of credibility that was unmatched by any other Islamic groups, moderate or otherwise. **Using a combination of taqiyya**(deceit, dissimulation) and intimidation, the Muslim Brotherhood succeeded not only in making itself the "go-to" authority on all things related to Islam, but in suppressing those who would speak truth about Islam—again, often by persuading the U.S.'s own senior officials to do the job for them: "by their hands". When Gen. Martin E. Dempsey, Chairman of the Joint Chief of Staff, publicly excoriated, then fired, US Army LTC Matthew Dooley, an instructor at National Defense University, in April 2012 over an earlier-approved course on Islam, and then ordered Dooley's career-ending Negative Officer Evaluation Report, the lesson was meant to serve as a stark warning to anyone else in the DoD who might be tempted to become accurately educated about Islam.^[55]

The horrific violence of terror attacks such as 9/11 also played a role by softening up the intended target: Western society. As Pakistani Brigadier S.K. Malik wrote in 1979, "Terror struck into the hearts of the enemies is not only a means, it is the end in itself. Once a condition of terror into the opponent's heart is obtained, hardly anything is left to be achieved."^[56] By contrast with jihadis, who would fly airplanes into skyscrapers and send suicide bombers into pizza parlors full of women and children, the Muslim Brotherhood looked tame. That its ideology and ultimate objectives — re-establishment of the Caliphate and universal enforcement of Islamic Law — were identical to those of al-Qa'eda was part of the *Ikhwan's* Information Operation to control what U.S. officials are allowed to know.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The first task was to maneuver Muslim Brothers into positions of trust with key U.S. government officials. One of the most successful Brotherhood placement and influence operations discovered to date involved Abdurahman Alamoudi, who penetrated the upper echelons of both Democratic and Republican presidential administrations. A naturalized American citizen who emigrated from Eritrea in 1979, Alamoudi parlayed his leadership roles with dozens of Muslim organizations all the way to the White House.[57] Despite being a member of the Muslim Brotherhood who openly had declared his support for HAMAS, he was accepted as a "moderate Muslim" and became an advisor to President Bill Clinton and then-First Lady Hillary Clinton. He was permitted to establish the Muslim Chaplain Program for the Department of Defense and then served as its nominating and certifying authority from 1993-98.[58] Deciding to hedge his bets by 1998, Alamoudi provided at least \$20,000 in start-up funds to Republican activist Grover Norquist "to establish what would become a Muslim Brotherhood front organization" called the Islamic Free Market Institute, which aimed to penetrate Republican Party circles and the campaign of future President George W. Bush.[59] Along the way, Alamoudi inserted his long-time deputy, Khaled Saffuri, and eventually another prominent *Ikhwan* operative, Sami al-Arian, into the Bush presidential campaign. Alamoudi's moves paid off: after Bush's victory, another Alamoudi protégé with vast Brotherhood connections, Suhail Khan, was appointed to the White House Office of Public Liaison, from which key position he was able to manage the access of the U.S. Muslim community to the White House. This position gave the U.S. Muslim Brotherhood unprecedented opportunities to influence operations at the top levels of U.S. policymaking.[60] Grover Norquist himself escaped scrutiny for years thereafter as he continued operating within the conservative movement.[61]

Despite Alamoudi's eventual fall from grace, arrest and imprisonment following conviction on terrorism-related charges as a senior al-Qa'eda financier, the damage was done. Even the eventual unmasking of Sami al-Arian as a senior operative of the Palestinian Islamic Jihad (PIJ) did not seem to jolt the counterintelligence instincts of the U.S. intelligence community. The U.S. executive branch, from the president to the NSC and key Cabinet Departments, had been effectively neutered at the very start of the Global War on Terror. This is how President Bush could stand on 17 September 2001 inside the Islamic Center of Washington, D.C., flanked by Nihad Awad, Executive Director of CAIR (the U.S. branch of HAMAS), and in all sincerity, declare that "Islam is peace." [62]

The George W. Bush administration was targeted with a multifaceted, sophisticated information operation designed to deceive national security officials about the true nature of the Islamic jihadist enemy that attacked the homeland on 9/11. Surrounded by Muslim Brotherhood voices which told him true Islam had been "hijacked" by a "tiny minority of extremists," President Bush responded by flinging U.S. military might against those who had physically carried out those attacks. Far more importantly, however, is that he was successfully *deterred* from investigating the belief system that inspired those hijackers by a blanket of Muslim Brotherhood *taqiyya* that successfully smothered inquiry about the very Islamic doctrine that al-Qa'eda and the hijackers themselves declared to be their motivation. Although few realize it to this day, the crippling of the Bush administration's GWOT response marked a crucial turning point in the U.S. ability to defend itself against Islamic jihad.

Hesham Islam was a senior advisor for international affairs who worked for Deputy Defense Secretary Gordon England in the George W. Bush administration. A native of Cairo, Egypt, Islam, who is a Muslim, acted as point man for Pentagon outreach program to the Muslim community.[63] Among the groups with which Islam brokered contacts for the Defense Department was ISNA (Islamic Society of North America), an acknowledged affiliate of the Muslim Brotherhood [64] that was named by the Justice Department in the summer of 2008 an unindicted co-



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

conspirator in the Holy Land Foundation's HAMAS terror-funding trial.[65] Thanks to Islam's efforts, England forged close ties with ISNA, attended its conventions and hosted ISNA delegations at Pentagon events, even inside England's own office.[66]

Also serving in the Bush administration, in the intelligence section of the Joint Chiefs of Staff (JCS), was Army Reserve Major Stephen Coughlin, a lawyer by training, who had become the Pentagon's top expert in Islamic law and jihad.[67] His 2007 master's thesis, "'To Our Great Detriment': Ignoring What Extremists Say About *Jihad*,"[68] accepted at the National Defense Intelligence College, has become the standard classic on the subject of what Islamic law teaches about jihad. Coughlin conducted countless briefings on his findings for senior Defense Department officials, and in 2007 prepared an analysis on the evidence being submitted by Justice Department prosecutors in the Holy Land Foundation case.

That evidence, based on the Brotherhood's own documents, demonstrated that U.S.

Islamic organizations established as front groups by the Muslim Brotherhood were waging a "civilization jihad" to "destroy the Western civilization from within," to use its own words. Among the organizations actively involved in channeling illicit funding to the terrorist Muslim Brotherhood offshoot, HAMAS, was ISNA, one of the largest and most prominent of such front groups — and, thanks to Mr. Islam[69], a Pentagon outreach partner. Hesham Islam moved swiftly to defend his own position, ISNA, and the Brotherhood. In March 2008,[70] as a result of Hesham Islam's campaign to have him removed, Coughlin's contract with the JCS was not renewed.

Louay Safi is a Syrian-American Muslim who has held official positions with the Brotherhood-affiliated ISNA and the International Institute for Islamic Thought (IIIT). As ISNA's Executive Director of Leadership Development,[71] Safi served for a number of years in the mid-2000s as an endorsing agent for the Pentagon's Muslim military chaplain program.[72] He also served as IIIT's executive director (1995-97), and director of research (1999-2003);[73] IIIT is another listed Muslim Brotherhood organization.[74] Safi was named an unindicted co-conspirator in the 2003 trial of Sami al-Arian, who was convicted as a fundraiser for the terrorist group, Palestinian Islamic Jihad (PIJ).[75]

Despite this documented resume, Safi was hired by the Pentagon under a Naval Postgraduate School contract to teach Islam to U.S. troops about to depart on deployments to Afghanistan.[76] Safi was at Ft. Bliss, TX on the day in November 2007 when Army Major Nidal Hassan gunned down thirteen service members and civilian employees at Ft. Hood, TX. The Army Criminal Investigations Division subsequently opened an investigation into the Army's use of Safi to provide seminars on Islam -- and those seminars were ended.[77] Grieving family members were outraged in early December 2011 when Safi was permitted access to Ft. Hood in an attempt to present a check to them on behalf of ISNA; called "blood money" by at least one military source, the check was refused.[78]

Later, Safi's 2011 book, "Peace and the Limits of War" (published by IIIT), openly justified violence against apostates from Islam as well as "preemptive strikes" against troops preparing to attack Muslims.[79] Apparently in search of new employment for his skills, in August 2011, Safi reappeared as a founding member and director of the political office of the Syrian National Council (SNC), a Syrian rebel group dominated by the Muslim Brotherhood.[80] His photo and profile appear on the SNC website[81]



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

As bad as these developments were, things became immeasurably worse for American national security under the administration of Barack Obama.

Whereas President Bush and most of his administration insiders remained largely unaware that they had been manipulated by the Muslim Brotherhood, Obama and his close advisors proactively chose to reach out to the Brotherhood, its affiliates, and supporters for advice, training, and even administration appointments.

Another senior affiliate, Rashad Hussain, is the Obama administration's envoy to the Organization of Islamic Cooperation (OIC). Hussain's background is replete with Muslim Brotherhood associations, including the American Muslim Council (founded by al-Qa'eda and Muslim Brotherhood operative, Abdurahman Alamoudi); the IIIT (which is on the Brotherhood's own list of "our friends and the organizations of our friends"); and the Muslim Students Association (MSA, the original Brotherhood front group in the U.S.).

[82] In his official capacity, Hussain is responsible for providing advice on national security and Muslim outreach. He assisted in writing the President's June 2009 Cairo speech, in which Obama announced a new approach to the Muslim world and essentially declared war on his host, then-President Hosni Mubarak, by publicly signaling his recognition of the outlawed Muslim Brotherhood. Hussain also acts as point man for the Obama administration's cooperation with the Istanbul Process, the OIC effort to criminalize internationally any criticism of Islam.

The current administration's weeks-long duplicity in the aftermath of the 11 September 2012 terror attack on the U.S.

mission in Benghazi, Libya, when it repeatedly and mendaciously claimed that an Internet video trailer sparked a protest there that got out of hand, appears to have been carefully scripted not just with the OIC but Muslim Brotherhood organizations in the U.S., as well.

Eboo Patel, Obama Administration Advisory Council on Faith-Based Neighborhood Partnerships, spoke at a Muslim Students Association and ISNA convention, appearing on a panel [83] alongside Tariq Ramadan, grandson of the Muslim Brotherhood's founder, and Siraj Wahhaj, who was named as a possible co-conspirator in the 1993 World Trade Center bombing and has defended the convicted WTC bombers. Wahhaj allegedly advocates the Islamic takeover of America.

Huma Abedin, Secretary of State Hillary Clinton's Deputy Chief of Staff, has served her in various capacities since first coming to the White House as an intern in 1996, while a student at George Washington University in Washington DC (where she was a member of the MSA Executive Board). [84] For decades, she and members of her immediate family — mother, father, brother, and sister — have been closely associated with individuals among the top ranks of the Muslim Brotherhood, al-Qa'eda financial support organizations, and the Saudi royal family.

Given Abedin's security clearance and responsibilities to advise the Secretary on Middle East policy and politics, these affiliations must raise serious questions about her suitability for this post.

To begin, Abedin's mother, Dr. Saleha Abedin [85] is a senior member of the Muslim Sisterhood (the distaff side of the Muslim Brotherhood) and is on record publicly supporting female genital mutilation, child marriage, marital rape, as



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

well as stoning and lashing for adultery because they are consistent with Islamic shariah.[86] A co-founder with Dr. Abedin of the *Dar el-Hekma* Women's College in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia, Yaseen Abdullah Kadi, is a Treasury Department "specially designated global terrorist." [87] In February 2010, at the behest of Huma Abedin,[88] Secretary Clinton visited and spoke at *Dar el-Hekma*.

The most troubling associate of the Abedin family, however, is Abdullah Omar Nasseef,[89] a senior Muslim Brotherhood leadership figure and Saudi royal family insider with direct connections to financial entities implicated in pre-9/11 funding of al-Qa'eda. During his long career, Nasseef has been the President of the Muslim World Congress, Vice President of the Saudi Shura Council, President of King Abdul Azziz University, and Secretary General of the Muslim World League (MWL, co-founded by al-Banna son-in-law Ramadan and the parent organization of International Islamic Relief Organization [IIRO], an al-Qa'eda front tied to the 1993 World Trade Center and 1998 East Africa Embassy bombings[90]). Nasseef and his financial organizations were listed as defendants in post-9/11 legal cases[91] based on his involvement with Al-Baraka Investment and the Rabita Trust (which Nasseef founded in 1988), a subsidiary of the Muslim World League, and a Special Designated Global Entity listed by the UN Security Council for financing al-Qa'eda.

Abdullah Omar Nasseef has been a close associate and benefactor of the Abedin family for well over 30 years.[92] While President of King Abdul Azziz University in the 1970s, Nasseef named Huma Abedin's father, Zainul Abedin (who was a visiting professor) the head of his newly-established Institute of Muslim Minority Affairs (IMMA) and editor of its journal (JMMA). From then through at least 2012, the Abedin family — both parents, Huma, her brother Hassan, and sister Heba A. Khalid — has been responsible for editorial production of the IMMA journal. For twelve years, from 1996-2008, Huma Abedin and Nasseef, the al-Qa'eda financier, served together on the JMMA's editorial board.[93] This included the time when Huma Abedin was serving as a White House intern, then as assistant during and after Clinton's Senate campaigns, and finally as Clinton's traveling chief of staff during her 2008 presidential campaign.

During the years that Huma Abedin has been a close to Hillary Clinton, the Department of State, like the U.S. government as a whole, has undergone a drastic shift in policy direction. Free speech issues and US government support for the al-Qa'eda/Muslim Brotherhood role in the MENA region revolts certainly top the list of concerns. While no outsider can know what advice Abedin provides behind closed doors, she has given no indication that her own world view or allegiance to the Muslim Brotherhood differs in any major respect from that of her family or life-long family associates.

Conclusion

As we can see, as early as the George W. Bush administration period, the Muslim Brotherhood already had achieved an information dominance that, in coming years, would only intensify. Not only did figures associated and identified with the Muslim Brotherhood achieve broad penetration at senior levels of **U.S. policymaking, but voices that warned of their true agenda (such as Stephen Coughlin's) were actively excluded.**

That information dominance has contributed to startling consequences, most evident in the U.S. policy towards the al-Qa'eda and Muslim Brotherhood-dominated revolutions that many call the "Arab Spring," but which in fact are more accurately termed an "Islamic Awakening.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

" Under the Muslim Brotherhood-influenced Obama administration, U.S. policy has undergone such a drastic shift in the direction of outright support for these jihadist movements — from al-Qa'eda militias in Libya, to the Muslim Brotherhood in Egypt, and both al-Qa'eda and Muslim Brotherhood-linked rebels in Syria — that it is scarcely recognizable as American any more. The infiltration of individuals such as Magid, Hussain, and Abedin, to name just a few, with such close Muslim Brotherhood identifications, to positions of influence at the highest levels of U.S. policymaking must be considered, at a minimum, a contributing factor.

In June 2012, five courageous U.S. Congressional representatives (Michele Bachmann, Trent Franks, Louie Gohmert, Tom Rooney, and Lynn Westmoreland) sent letters to the Inspectors General of the Departments of Defense, Homeland Security, Justice, and State as well as the Office of the Director of National Security, requesting an investigation of Muslim Brotherhood influence within those agencies.

That their patriotic initiative in defense of the security of U.S. policymaking should have been met only with an overwhelming barrage of criticism is tragic testament to the extent of success the Muslim Brotherhood has achieved in suppressing even the duty to counterintelligence awareness that is the first defense of a free people.^[94] Given the long history of Muslim Brotherhood activity in this country, its declared objective to "destroy the Western civilization from within," and the extensive evidence of successful influence operations at the highest levels of the U.S. government, it is urgent that we recognize this clear and present danger that threatens not only our Republic but the values of Western civilization.

Clare M. Lopez, a strategic policy and intelligence expert, is a senior fellow at the Center for Security Policy and the Clarion Fund. She was formerly a career operations officer with the Central Intelligence Agency.

[1] Risen, James, Mark Mazzetti, Michael S. Schmidt, "U.S.-Approved Arms for Libya Rebels Fell into Jihadis' Hands," *New York Times*, December 5, 2012. Accessed online 5 January 2013

at <http://www.nytimes.com/2012/12/06/world/africa/weapons-sent-to-libyan-rebels-with-us-approval-fell-into-islamist-hands.html>

[2] Sparshott, Jeffrey, "Group Gets U.S. License to Fund Syria Rebels," *Wall Street Journal*, July 31, 2012. Accessed online 5 January 2013 at <http://online.wsj.com/article/SB10000872396390444405804577561482242140956.html>

[3] Labott, Elise, "Obama authorized covert support for Syrian rebels, sources say," *CNN*, August 1, 2012. Accessed online 5 January 2013 at <http://www.cnn.com/2012/08/01/us/syria-rebels-us-aid/index.html>

[4] Enders, David, "Syrian rebels say Americans, Britons helped train them in Jordan," *McClatchy Newspapers*, 14 December 2012. Accessed online 5 January 2013 at <http://www.mcclatchydc.com/2012/12/14/177474/syrian-rebels-say-americans-britons.html>

[5] See Robert R. Reilly's, "The Closing of the Muslim Mind," ISI Books, 2010 for an astute analysis of the causes of the dysfunctionality that characterizes Islamic culture.

[6] "On Jihad," by Hasan al-Banna. Accessed online 1 January 2013 at http://www.islamic-world.net/book/jihad_preface.htm

[7] See <http://www.investigativeproject.org/documents/misc/673.pdf>

[8] *Ibid*, Article (2) A,F, G

[9] *Bylaws*



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

[10] See "A Mosque in Munich," by Ian Johnson. Published by Houghton Mifflin Harcourt in Boston, New York, 2010. See also Jerry Gordon's summary of this period, "How the CIA Helped the Muslim Brotherhood Infiltrate the West," *New English Review*, August 2011. Accessed online 4 January 2013

at http://www.newenglishreview.org/Jerry_Gordon/How_the_CIA_Helped_The_Muslim_Brotherhood_Infiltrate_the_West/

[11] Johnson, pg. 117.

[12] *bylaws*

[13] Siddiqi, Shamim A., "The Methodology of Dawah in American Perspective." Accessed online 4 January 2013

at <http://www.dawahinamericas.com/bookspdf/MethodologyofDawah.pdf>

[14] *Ibid*

[15] Stakelbeck, Erick, "Muslim Student Group a Gateway to Jihad?" *CBN News*, August 29, 2011. Accessed online 1 January 2013 at <http://www.cbn.com/cbnnews/us/2011/March/Muslim-Student-Group-a-Gateway-to-Jihad/>

[16] United States District Court, Northern District of Texas, "USA v. Holy Land Foundation for Relief and Development, ElBarasse Search-3." Accessed online 9 January 2013

at <http://www.txnd.uscourts.gov/judges/hlf2/09-25-08/Elbarasse%20Search%203.pdf>

[17] See the November 24, 2008 Department of Justice Press release about the convictions. Accessed online 1 January 2013 at <http://www.justice.gov/opa/pr/2008/November/08-nsd-1046.html>

[18] United States District Court, Northern District of Texas, "USA v. Holy Land Foundation for Relief and Development" Accessed online 1 January 2013 at <http://www.txnd.uscourts.gov/judges/hlf2.html>

[19] "Enter the Brotherhood," *Investigative Project on Terrorism*, September 25, 2008. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://www.investigativeproject.org/778/enter-the-brotherhood>

[20] See Tape/CD#: T-13-T-18 1Ikhwan in America. Zeid. Accessed online 3 January 2013

at http://www.investigativeproject.org/redirect/Ikhwan_in_American-Zeid_Al-Nomann.pdf

[21] Siddiqi

[22] Trager, Eric, "Egypt's Looming Competitive Theocracy," *Hudson Center*, December 27, 2012. Accessed online 3 January 2013

at <http://www.washingtoninstitute.org/uploads/Trager20121227.pdf>

[23] 'Explanatory Memorandum'

[24] Al-Zeid

[25] 'Explanatory Memorandum'

[26] "Countering Violent Extremism (CVE) Working Group Homeland Security Advisory Council, Spring 2010." Accessed online 3 January 2013

at http://www.dhs.gov/xlibrary/assets/hsac_cve_working_group_recommendations.pdf

[27] "Obama praises patriotism of Anthony Wiener's wife at White House Ramadan dinner," *Daily Mail*, 11 August 2012. In addition to the photos of Huma Abedin, the video embedded in this article shows Muhammed Magid, ISNA president, seated at one of the front tables next to President Obama's podium together with Abedin. Accessed online 5 January 2012 at <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2186957/Obama-praises-Anthony-Weiners-wife-patriotism-White-House-Ramadan-dinner.html>

[28] Guandolo, John, "CIA Hosts Training by Muslim Brotherhood Leader and HAMAS Supporter," *Breitbart Big Peace*, 24 October 2012. Accessed online 5 January 2012 at <http://www.breitbart.com/Big-Peace/2012/10/23/CIA-Hosts-Training-By-Muslim-Brotherhood-Leader-and-Hamas-Supporter>

[29] The Center for Security Policy is a WDC-based think tank focused on national defense and security issues. The



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

- author serves as a Senior Fellow at CSP. Its website, accessed 3 January 2013, is at <http://www.centerforsecuritypolicy.org/index.xml> See also Frank Gaffney's encompassing 10-part online video series on "The Muslim Brotherhood in America" at <http://muslimbrotherhoodinamerica.com/>
- [30] See this March 7, 2011 video from the White House website of Deputy National Security Advisor, Denis McDonough, delivering remarks at the ADAMS Center. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://www.whitehouse.gov/photos-and-video/video/2011/03/07/deputy-national-security-advisor-denis-mcdonough-speaks-adams-cent>
- [31] "Countering Violent Extremism (CVE) Working Group Homeland Security Advisory Council, Spring 2010." Accessed online 3 January 2013 at http://www.dhs.gov/xlibrary/assets/hsac_cve_working_group_recommendations.pdf
- [32] Guandolo
- [33] Poole, Patrick, "The Muslim Brotherhood 'Project' " and "The Muslim Brotherhood 'Project' (Continued)," *Front Page Magazine*, May 11, 2006. Accessed 3 January 2013 online at <http://archive.frontpagemag.com/readarticle.aspx?artid=4476> and <http://archive.frontpagemag.com/readarticle.aspx?artid=4475>
- [34] Poole
- [35] Explanatory Memorandum
- [36] "Shariah: The Threat to America. An Exercise in Competitive Analysis, Report of Team B II," Center for Security Policy, 2010. Available as a PDF online at <http://shariahthethreat.org/>, on Kindle, iPad, or at <http://www.amazon.com/Shariah-America-Exercise-Competitive-Analysis/dp/098229476X>
- [37] Siddiqi
- [38] "Reliance of the Traveler: A Classic Manual of Islamic Sacred Law," Section r2.2. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://www.shafiifqh.com/maktabah/relianceoftraveller.pdf>
- [39] Reliance, Section o9.0
- [40] The home page of the TrueSpeak online website is here: <http://www.truespeak.org/> Accessed 4 January 2013.
- [41] A TrueSpeak "Mini Glossary," February 2, 2007. Accessed online 4 January 2013 at <http://www.truespeak.org/contents/view/threeminiglossariesupdated>
- [42] Spencer, Robert, "Stealth Jihad," Regnery Publishing, Inc., Washington, D.C., 2008 (pgs. 66-70).
- [43] Federal Bureau of Investigation Counterterrorism Analytical Lexicon, accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://www.scribd.com/doc/93235898/FBI-Counterterrorism-Analytical-Lexicon>
- [44] "Terminology to Define the Terrorists: Recommendations from American Muslims," *Department of Homeland Security*. Accessed online 5 January 2012 at <http://www.dhs.gov/terminology-define-terrorists-recommendations-american-muslims>
- [45] "Words That Work and Words That Don't: A Guide for Counterterrorism Communication," *National Counterterrorism Center*, March 14, 2008. Accessed online 5 January 2013 at <http://www.investigativeproject.org/documents/misc/127.pdf>
- [46] Lee, Matthew, "'Jihadist' booted from government lexicon," *Fox News*, December 31, 2008. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://www.foxnews.com/wires/2008Apr24/0,4670,JihadLingo,00.html>
- [47] The National Intelligence Strategy, August 2009. Accessed online 5 January 2013 at <http://www.slideshare.net/Alistercrowe/2009-national-intelligence-strategy>
- [48] National Security Strategy, May 2010. Accessed online 5 January 2013 at http://www.whitehouse.gov/sites/default/files/rss_viewer/national_security_strategy.pdf



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

- [49] Picket, Kerry, "Muslim advocacy groups influence heavily on U.S. national security protocol and lexicon," *The Washington Times*, 24 September 2012. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://www.washingtontimes.com/blog/watercooler/2012/sep/24/picket-muslim-advocacy-groups-influence-heavily-us/>
- [50] Al-Marayati, Salam, "The wrong way to fight terrorism," *Los Angeles Times*, 19 October 2011. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://articles.latimes.com/2011/oct/19/opinion/la-oe-almarayati-fbi-20111019>
- [51] Poole, Patrick, "57 Top U.S. Muslim Groups Demanded Government-Wide 'Islamophobia purge' in Letter to White House," *PJ Media*, 25 September 2012. Accessed online 4 January 2013 at <http://pjmedia.com/tatler/2012/09/25/57-top-u-s-muslim-groups-demanded-government-wide-islamophobia-purge-in-letter-to-white-house/?print=1>
- [52] Munro, Neil, "Progressives, Islamists huddle at Justice Department," *The Daily Caller*, 21 October 2011. Accessed online 4 January 2013 at <http://dailycaller.com/2011/10/21/progressives-islamists-huddle-at-justice-department/?print=1>
- [53] Ackerman, Spencer, "FBI Purges Hundreds of Terrorism Documents in Islamophobia Probe," *Wired Magazine*, 15 February 2012. Accessed online 4 January 2013 at <http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2012/02/hundreds-fbi-documents-muslims/>
- [54] Available at Amazon.com: <http://www.amazon.com/Milestones-Seyyid-Qutb/dp/0934905142>
- [55] "Bombshell—Pentagon Buries the Truth—Newly Revealed Document Vindicates Army Lt. Colonel Matthew Dooley In Anti-Islam Controversy," The Thomas More Law Center, December 2012. Accessed online 4 January 2013 at <http://us2.campaign-archive2.com/?u=adf1a83154acea60d091b413c&id=ebe19f964a&e=a2b6ac9a0c>
- [56] Brigadier S.K. Malik, "The Quranic Concept of War," reprinted by Himalayan Books, New Delhi, India, 1986 (pg. 59).
- [57] Shariah the Threat, pg.127
- [58] *Ibid*
- [59] *Ibid*, pg. 128
- [60] Shariah the Threat, pg. 128
- [61] The Muslim Brotherhood in America online course by Frank Gaffney, Center for Security Policy. Accessed online 4 January 2013 at <http://muslimbrotherhoodinamerica.com/part-8-team-obama-the-islamist-agenda/>
- [62] "Islam is Peace" says the President," Remarks by the President at the Islamic Center of Washington, D.C., 17 September 2001. Accessed online 3 January 2013 at <http://georgewbush-whitehouse.archives.gov/news/releases/2001/09/20010917-11.html>
- [63] Rosett, Claudia, "Questions for the Pentagon," *National Review Online*, January 25, 2008. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://www.nationalreview.com/articles/223495/questions-pentagon/claudia-rosett#>
- [64] Explanatory Memorandum
- [65] USA v. Holy Land Foundation
- [66] Rosett
- [67] Poole, Patrick, "10 Failures of the U.S. Government on the Domestic Islamist Threat," *Center for Security Policy*, 2010. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at http://www.centerforsecuritypolicy.org/upload/wysiwyg/article%20pdfs/10_Failures_Patrick_Poole_1115.pdf
- [68] Coughlin, Stephen Collins, "'To Our Great Detriment': Ignoring What Extremists Say About Jihad," National Defense Intelligence College, July 2007. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at http://www.carlisle.army.mil/DIME/documents/20080107_Coughlin_ExtremistJihad.pdf



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

[69] Poole, 10 Failures

[70] *Ibid*

[71] Louay M. Safi's online bio at the Saudi-funded Prince Alwaleed bin Talal Center for Muslim-Christian Understanding at Georgetown University, WDC. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://acmcu.georgetown.edu/119500.html>

[72] Winter, Jana, "EXCLUSIVE: Former Defense IG Raises Concerns About Military Chaplain Vetting," *Fox News*, 1 December 2010. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://www.foxnews.com/politics/2010/12/01/exclusive-concerns-military-chaplain-vetting-policy/>

Read more: <http://www.foxnews.com/politics/2010/12/01/exclusive-concerns-military-chaplain-vetting-policy/#ixzz2Hd4ovKf9>

[73] Georgetown bio

[74] Explanatory Memorandum

[75] *Ibid*

[76] Poole, 10 Failures

[77] Poole, 10 Failures

[78] McCarthy, Andrew, "Somebody at Ft. Hood Should be Walking the Plank," *National Review Online*, 3 December 2011. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://www.nationalreview.com/corner/191177/somebody-fort-hood-should-be-walking-plank-andrew-c-mccarthy>

[79] Safi, Louay, "Peace and the Limits of War," *International Institute of Islamic Thought*, 2011 (pg.35).

[80] "Dissidents Unite to Topple Assad," August 24, 2011. Accessed online 9 January 2013

at <http://www.news.com.au/world-old/new-council-plans-to-topple-assad/story-fn6sb9br-1226120862688>; see also

"EXCLUSIVE: U.S. Brotherhood Leader Central Figure in Newly Formed Syrian Opposition Council," *Global Muslim Brotherhood Daily Report*, September 18, 2011. Accessed online 9 January 2013

at <http://globalmbreport.com/?p=5046>; and Barnard, Anne, "Syrian Opposition Group is Routed and Divided," *New York Times*, March 14, 2012. Accessed online 9 January 2013

at http://www.nytimes.com/2012/03/15/world/middleeast/syria-torture-report-military-maintains-assaults.html?_r=0

[81] Syrian National Council, accessed online 9 January 2013

at <http://www.syriancouncil.org/en/members/item/239-loai-safi.html>

[82] "Muslim Students Association: The Investigative Project on Terrorism, A Dossier," *The Investigative Project on Terrorism*, accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://www.investigativeproject.org/documents/misc/31.pdf>

[83] Klein, Aaron, "Obama Adviser Eboo Patel Speaks Alongside Defender of WTC Bombers [incl. Tariq Ramadan], *World Net Daily*, 5 July 2011. Online at <http://www.wnd.com/2011/07/319021/>

[84] For a screen shot of the GWU MSA Executive Board listings, see Preston, Byron, "So, Hillary Clinton Adviser Huma Abedin was on the Board of a Muslim Brotherhood Front?," *PJMedia* August 16, 2012. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://pjmedia.com/tatler/2012/08/16/so-hillary-clinton-adviser-huma-abedin-was-on-the-board-of-a-muslim-brotherhood-front/>

[85] "Revealed: Weiner's In-Laws' Secret Muslim Brotherhood Connections," *PJ Media*, June 16, 2011. Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://pjmedia.com/blog/revealed-weiners-in-laws-secret-muslim-brotherhood-connections/>

[86] Dr. Saleha Abedin helped to edit, translate, and publish "Women in Islam: A Discourse in Rights and Obligations," by Fatima Umar Naseef, New Dawn Books, 1999, which extols Islam and shariah on these issues.

[87] Department of the Treasury, Office of Foreign Assets Control. Accessed 4 January 2013



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

at <http://www.treasury.gov/ofac/downloads/t11sdn.pdf>

[88] For a transcript of Secretary Clinton's remarks at *Dar Al Hekma*,

see <http://www.state.gov/secretary/rm/2010/02/136789.htm> For photos of the visit,

see <http://secretaryclinton.wordpress.com/2010/02/17/february-17th-sos-hillary-clintons-daily-appointment-schedule/>

[89] Dr. Omar Abdullah Nasseef's website, accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://drabdullahomarnasseef.org/>

[90] See United States District Court Southern District of New York, "IN RE: TERRORIST ATTACKS ON SEPTEMBER 01, 2001 at <http://www.5rb.com/docs/Burnett-v-Al%20Baraka%2018%20Jan%202005.pdf>

[91] *John P. O'Neill, Sr. et al. v. Al Baraka Investment and Development Corporation, et. al., 04 CV 01923 (RCC)*. Accessed online 4 January 2012 at http://www.investigativeproject.org/documents/case_docs/225.pdf

[92] McCarthy, Andrew, "Huma Abedin's Brotherhood Ties Are Not Just a Family Affair," *PJMedia*, July 27, 2012.

Accessed online 9 January 2013 at <http://pjmedia.com/andrewmccarthy/2012/07/27/huma-abedins-brotherhood-ties-are-not-just-a-family-affair/?singlepage=true>

[93] *Ibid*

[94] See copies of the letters at the official website of Congresswoman Michele Bachmann (MN-R), accessed 4 January 2012 at <http://bachmann.house.gov/news/documentsingle.aspx?DocumentID=299447>



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Section F,G

My experiment

This is true story to show you how the Muslim brother hood takes advantage from the refugee program ,and possibility of US resources or US authorities to get inside US houses (I could not get straight answer or good help with this ,that's why I decided to write message to warn all of people of USA of this project).

The Muslim brotherhood usually have someone to cover their dirty work, they don't start a plan or activity unless they have connections to protect their members, because most of their work is secret work and if it discovered the whole group will be in trouble, SO there always someone to back up the group, if no one discover it, then this is great they gain members and step forward in its project to build a base inside the American society and if problems happens it can be contained

Why the Muslim brotherhood choose the refugee program.

They select a refugee based on his condition ,his documents that he brought from his home ,his connections to the new society ,the refugee has no experience with their new society ,don't know their rights ,they hasn't enough money to have legal support ,add to this they have families in their home land can be stressed on

2nd point

Refugee from the Middle East have a picture of harasser and terrorist, SO he is the best one for creating the beast and cheats the US society with this cheap trick ,the Muslim brotherhood members AS they melt in the US society unfortunately or from the middle east abuse (specific program in the law enforcement I will talk about it in separate section) to scare girls and get their phone numbers then, call them several times till they get close to them and gain them as members and marry to (guys from the middle east with sort fake IDS ,I strongly believe from my knowledge that these guys are rewarded to be here for what have done in Egypt ,and I don't think they have done good thing ,since this is terrorist group)these how it start to melt their base for the Muslim brotherhood in US Society , So important refer to civil settlement for Ms. Clare Lopez EX-Cia Specialist, this is what she is talking about in the street.

these girls will be abused for attracting guys to the Muslim brotherhood to gain members exactly the same way ISIS do to get more volunteers ,it just a different tactics .



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

3rd point

What happened from turkey [Muslim brother hood] from waves of refugees is confirm that this is the main project of the Muslim brother hood to get a strong base in the west

A part of these refugees become suspected and a majority of Muslim brotherhood become police supporters and they go knocking door to door carrying the picture of the beast to scare people from the beast and by this way they are getting their phone numbers and getting close to people till they find the key to gain these families as members or gain members among the connections.

Next part

The start of the events

Here what is important, the main picture of how this program is being abused, all details is not necessary unless there is some question need to be answered, so all families can define this situation and call the appropriate agencies to handle this situations or at least have the knowledge to create their own solution .

For targeted refugee it started ok then he got his official US documents.

1st start

A girl **far from her family** for studying in law school in the same place of living been targeted from a group people, cap drivers [assistant group], undocumented immigrant [the guy], and the neighbors. The refugee has discovered the situation and said to himself (one year and she will be a lawyer, you can't let this happen while you know what is going on, things similar to this situation handled in his home country different than here , so he acted as he thought it is the right way)

Unfortunately, it wasn't as he thought the girl knew what was going on and she knew everything.

2nd How this girl has slipped into this.

This so important for girls that far from their family to know.

The guy always taking the chances to get close to the girl while she is opening the door, showing videos on the cell phone, do whatever could stress on her feeling.

Neighbors as assistant group in helping him in this situation ,by showing how she is safe while outside is not safe .

("even the girl know this fake but sometimes this is her first need ,so it had a positive response to that)

("I hope from this message you see the whole picture before you make your choice ")

Asking the girl to keep things secret and scare her from the consequence

(this is the main work of Ekhwan take this as a role ,scared girl ,keep secret ,terror ,fears , hatred to others and secret work what are you expecting from a terror group).

3rd The key here

Dirty deal, Desires, internal fears, being part of a group with warm feeling.

From a lawyer to someone do things illegally, just to keep inside and things are secret.

I would like to add here how this girl has been abused, that's not supposed to happen if she made the right choice based on her mind , she could a have a good and normal life.

4th The Muslim brotherhood main organizer and planner.

Had found this girl and has convinced her to crate problem for this refugee to be abused to expand the group in the American society and convinced here this very legal and good mannered with yellow smile and freak face

This girl has pretended in front of the owner of the house that this refugee has harasses her by sending emails and the Muslim brotherhood recruiter convince the owner to record for this refugee without a judge warning **.and it happened.**

-In every place the refugee goes to, the Muslim brotherhood organizer abuse the girl, the restrain order that she had issued and his to scare people and get their phone numbers and introduce the



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Muslim brother hood members as they are working with him (the refugee has never received a letter for this order and never know what is happening till God open his eyes to see all of this)
THE BEAST HAS BEEN CREATED SUCCEFULLY AND IS BEING USED THAT IS THE MUSLEM BROTERHOOD PROJECT, ABUSING THE OFFICIAL EFFORTS TO CHEAT PEOPLE AND GET INTO THEIR HOUSE SOMEONE SHOULD GIVE STATEMENT ABOUT THIS
I GAVE A GOOD DISCRPTION ABOUT THIS PERSON AND WHAT TO DO ,PLEASE BE FAIR ,WHAT IS HE DOING FULL OF CRIMES (HARRASMENT ,ABUSING POWER ,ABUSING US RESURCES FOR TERRORIST GROUP)

-they gain more girls, then they brought these girls to confirm the story and the beast become bigger and bigger

5th - Important

While the refugee trying to find a job to earn his living he tried to be real estate seller and he has taken classes

The Muslim brotherhood recruiter and the rest of the team abusing to this place and show them the beast to scare everyone there and get their phone number

The girl who was going to have a chance to be respectable lawyer, has taken photos to this refugee in the subway so Muslim brother hood do their work online.

-in the next time, it is been clear to the refugee how the girl feels so sad about what she is doing, In the evening the Muslim brother hood planner has cooked a dinner and went with big possibility to get her dawn and convince her that it is ok and acceptable for the group and she must remember he was going to harm you and Extra.

This is the Muslim brotherhood plan and how they are going to bet melt in this society as very good, kind peaceful, respectable I can go for ever and convert to a very bad people.

PLEASE take care of your children and if this people came to your house do not accept them home whatever their claim are

Next point

The Muslim brotherhood planner and his team targeting the Coptic minority society.

The refugee found this people inside the Coptic church spying on the Coptic society and encouraging girls to do bad things and get this society secrets to the public , on the internet or by talking with their base, of course using their fake IDS , I am not sure how they got these IDS ,and if it is not ,there will be a question how this large number of Muslim brotherhood with fake ids are in the streets

Why Coptic minority

- 1- Muslim brotherhood always target Christians in the middle east , they have families in Egypt, if something went bad ,their families will be under threat
- 2- This minority is peaceful minority and has gained the trust of the US society
- 3- The Muslim brother hood adore the idea of the victim So they can be easy to cheat the others,under this IDS s Copts are having a lot of problems in the middle east
- 4- The US society found a lot of common ideas and a close Christian values with Coptic minority

The Muslim brotherhood are learning how the Coptic Christians living their life for full undercover and good melt for their base inside the US society

6th the very bad thing that similar activities of abusing this program for introducing young US American,

7th old people, Coptic, Doing all the actions that I have mentioned ,or claiming that they are working team that working withany type of official efforts , listen to the whole thing ,don't give your private phones , no especial calls ,report this please



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

.....

Note

Please, the most trusted agency is **your local sheriff office** since they are the sons and daughters of this city they will serve you with a feeling of a duty towards their families; make them your first choice, and also keep other choices in mind

Please, not doing this ,will increase the power of the Muslim brother hood inside the society and this will present a risk in the future

This message is important to show you how the trick is going on, even if they will try to change it, they can't go far ,I hope this will be their end

Next point

The Muslim brotherhood and his team, tracking the refugee when he go **to the shopping mall** then after finishing the shopping

The Muslim brotherhood expand in the shopping mall talking about this refugee as it is normal conversation then they regroup around the girls or guys and then , they get the chance to invite them to a party or may try to another coincidence ,or phone number to warn her from this bad refugee

Next point

Moving to another city

In this part it won't be about how the Muslim brotherhood is connected and how they run the same operation but different people, what will be obvious here the ideological structure of the Muslim brother hood and just small example of how they are intend to build their state after destroying the existing one.

The Muslim brother hood members jump on the refugee life destroying it and they build their society on it

By lying, hatred, insulting and deceiving they have destroyed this refugee's life, by fear and stressing on emotions a lot a of girls has lost their right way.

Starting

The refugee run to another city he may found some peace and this people just has limited chances inside the first city , but that wasn't true they have made the plan to be kept in house in the same place with another Muslim brotherhood cell and god give this chance to record a lot of their activities .

In the gym

The Muslim brotherhood members expand after the refugee finish exercise in this place, unfortunately the gym management knows what is going and they let it happen, why??

Cause money talks ,this will be hunting area and all Muslim brother hood members will be here for hunting girls,

The Muslim brotherhood planner abusing his () and his connection to convince the gym management that no one will find out even the refugee himself ,I wonder what type of people to accept something like this, So all bad things said about this hasn't been mentioned or investigated just kept it secret , so ice ball go bigger and bigger

The Muslim brotherhood has recruited a lot from this place depending on the trust of this management and the Muslim brother hood recruiter (.....) and connections.

In work

That was a big mess for the refugee.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The Muslim brotherhood recruiter and another cells for the Muslim brother hood has abused the refugee in several ways and involved in a lot of bad problems for him .this cell has Coptic names There was Spanish guy to make problem for them with Spanish people, and the Muslim this cell. This refugee was surrounded by Muslim brother hood cell in house and in work and being tracked in his way.

The first recruitment in this place to awkward girl using an old recruiter and using the fatherly way. since he as father and married he advised her that this refugee is danger and made a lot of trouble ,and when the people were fair and give time to this refugee to prove that he was and they discovered that he wasn't bad ,they called the first girl from the first city to come and cry ,as she ruined her life by her ,she also ruined the refugee life he was trying to start .

After a while they could gain the awkward girl as member for one of the Muslim brotherhood in this place and she was a big catch for them ,they know how to use her to gain the rest

Another point

Insulting

Whenever this refugee tries to give new thoughts, there were people to reduce from it and make it as a joke.

Another point

After several months this girl has gotten a promotion ,it seems so happy with it ,So she came in the spot this refugee was working on ,and it was obvious that for getting attention to new event(probably she find out that all of what happened is trick and he was just someone try to earn his living)

This two point are so important to be in front of all girls that being tricked by this people, whenever you find the truth don't be afraid of the change, don't be scared from this people and not because they have connection, they have in one place but others not, be tough for getting your life back and your free discussion back

Back to this point

One of the Muslim brotherhood in work saw this girl ,and went to tell the others ,then came back after that she moved from this place and her head is toward the floor ,

There a lot to tell about what happened to this place but you got the main idea

A large number of incidents, that was a plan that is supported by connections to protect it,I may add more details to this part if needed in the future

Part 2 of My experiment

Part 2

I am writing this part and I am focusing on Muslim brotherhood games and tricks ,and not all the details. This is not public complain, or My Story , it is more of how to make perants know how the tricks game play.

From the beginning

I have moved to Mr. J house in most Sep, 2012

I have taken a room in 2nd floor, by the end of that year.

By the end of year 2012. I have changed my immigrant status, people were living there,

I have made a started a plan how to qualify myself to work in the united states as a web developer , I have spent most of the year in this plan ,I have taken courses online .on Lynda.com and studied several books online to improve my skills ,I depended on my saving ,

The start of the events

- 1- I had a good neighbor relation with A...a, we have spoken and exchange messages for limited time, nothing big had happened to be mentioned.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

2- She brought me gifts twice and I turned them back for unrespectable signs from my prospective

The very bad events had started

It had started when a Turkish guy came to our house things went so bad ‘

It had started when Turkish guy came to our house, he had asked directly about the girl and if she is married or not,

He had taken the room beside the girl, and he asked me about her this conversation with heard by Mr. Jose and a cap driver called James he was the one inside this room at that time

This Turkish guy

Was in the US for study as I heard and he was trying to find a girl to change his status.

He Has a very good relation with the neighbors who are cap drivers and connected to other cap drivers he start to do things like adding his staff in the place of the girl ,getting out whenever the girl is coming from outside

he has done cheap trick as shown the girl a video on his cell phone to get close distance ,

I have started to notice when both of them started awkward ,like have a relation but not want anyone to know ,lieing from the guy about several things ,his sponsor ,traveling abroad ,buying staff from turkey while it was from closer store

At this point I have started to worry I know the tricks that radical Islamic do to get the girls inside their group and once they are in, they can't go out.

I thought this girl is wise enough to know how to run her life but It is been doubt for me that guy try to get her ,this guy knows the neighbors that were taxi drivers ,knows cap drivers that are park in the street in front of the subway stations ,in further steps she was always been back home with cap drivers that stayed till she inside and sometime after this

That tells that this girl who is going to be a lawyer after almost 5 month has been dragged to something bad, I have tried several times to be sure from what I found and when I start to believe so ,I have tried to speak to her but she was so aggressive with me in a way she didn't show before

Before Christmas year 2013, I have taken her luggage to the door as she waiting some people and she told a comment ,later I understand she was aware of everything “ they will come to take me”.

After a long time I could know how she get into this and she already knows, who are these people.

I would not regret trying to bring her to its right course and I am going to explain in the next parts what happen to this girl from a lawyer to assistant the group hunting more girls.

Next

After Christmas ,an Algerian person had come from NYC building to Mr. Jose house ,rang the bell I volunteered to open the door since Anna told me there are a bag will arrive for me from her relative , She has taken pictures to the place and picture to my room then she made a request for Mr. Jose to come as they have some issue about the place

This issue will result in removing some walls that will affect 2 rooms; my room is one of them.

People were upset that I shouldn't let anyone stranger in while the owner is not here ,I apologized ,I have no idea ,I get used to cooperate with any official efforts with trust and without see if it is violate someone rights or not .

Note

The time of this visit and the person who was Algerian might raise concern of organized work. But no evidence on this.

After almost Jan 15, 2014 .Mr. J. asked me to leave and also another person because he is going to do some changes.

At this period of time I have tried to speak to this girl with no way to convince her or telling her about this people.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

With the problem of finding another place and I was looking for a job at this time, I dropped it and I said I have done my duty, I will move forward.

Next part

I knew the new place from someone called John he was working at B....'s work, John was going to Egypt and I could get his room, looks good person and people in his apartment are religious people, cool people, told me they respect privacy, Ridgewood was a good place
I met F...., J...., S....., everything went ok and we dealt that I could move in 1st Feb
F..... cap driver, J..... a doctor, S..... a doctor but work on cruisers

Start of the events

Inside the house, all important events.

I have taken the middle room beside the bathroom, my room's door closed with a locker but not secure
There were 2 mirrors, that easily from them you could watch the door of this room, one on the left and one on the right.

I discovered later that these people part of antiterrorist group.

1st event

J.... and his relatives were asking every time you go in and go out

J.... all his question tells you that you are out for girls or coming back from red nights, something very shameful for someone in his age,

This person was watching the people on the 2nd floor also.

This person know everything about the church houses, families living around and who recently came from Egypt but he isn't Christian, we talked about Christianity it's obvious that they weren't Christians but they are targeting Coptic minority they know a lot of things about the church close to house, their places for new families, people there.

2nd event inside the house

J.... has shown me place to put our shopping bags, from this trick he knows where I make the shopping, and after I finish he go and ruin my reputation and build a connection for his own and his relatives

3rd event

One of the times while I am in the bathroom I heard someone sneezing inside my room

Another time I left my air condition turned on and I left to go to the church afternoon, then I came back, I found it shut down

Another one

I decided to use my laptop cam as security cam. the first time I used it and when I came back I found my laptop shut down

Another one

Inside the bathroom I found a blinking red light from the air refresher inside it, I didn't care, I found some ladies looking me so bad, and I believe that they have captured movie for me while I am in the bathroom.

4th event

Telling lies about how danger I am to the neighbors to scare them and give himself values and his relatives
Most of the neighbors have been afraid of me with no reason, most of the girls that have been targeted by these lies are teen agers and one of them I saw her with F.....

5th event

Joseph told me that people are having barbeque parties on the roves and it is a good chance to know people and improve your English, I went to see if it is true and I found it a lie, I found that it is said so to give a good start for lieng that I can use roves to move between buildings.

6th event



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

J..... talked to me about filing my taxes, I told him I have no idea about taxes here and I haven't got a job ,when I am aware of it I will do it ,that's better than do a mistake ,he has tried to pushed me to file it and has given me a several websites ,I decided to wait and I filled here in York ,pa.

7th event

I could see how these people abusing their power to expands and bad behaviors inside the Copts minority society

Here is one I saw while I was in Ridgewood and there are several in York, pa.

I will mentioned them in another section

J..... has spoken with me about a doctor he is working with and has a Philippine wife; I believe I saw here one time in the first week in this apartment.

I also saw a picture of her as desktop background on his computer.

Most of these events happened in the first month

Between March and April

1st Event

F.... went home and a girl came to take place till he came back

A girl has come to replace F.... in March ,

It start in the first day from M.... telling her that I stay awake for late night ,whenever she go out from her room he or j..... acting like they are protecting her from a monster .

-it was obvious when she went one time to bathroom and I was going to kitchen Joseph blocked my way and talked a nonsense talking tell she finished what she want and went to her room

-another time when the owner of the house came and install fire alarm ,this person knew my name and I hadn't told him about it and I haven't met him before ,he asked me when I moved in ,then he spoke to the girl and he was tough in talking with her ,I had a feeling she made a report in the police

The talking between me and j..... about this girl

J..... spoken in very rude way about girl and tried to encourage me to ask her for sex,

He said this girl is a waitress so she are not going to act on us the honorable girl, haven't you try to talk to her

I said I may like to improve my English so if there is a way for it ,that will be it ,the girl has spent almost 30 days I saw her 3 or 4 times ,our talk wasn't more than hi

J..... had tried to send me into trouble to add more credits to A....a claim(girl in previous part,

2nd Event

Getting the deposit from Mr. Jo..... the previous owner

I have talked to Mr. Jo..... on the phone and set appointment, and then I met Mr. Jo.... on time.

Mr. Jo was not normal ,he asked to speak in the car and he talked to me about several emails I sent to Anna and she is angry ,I showed Mr. Jose my message and I told I don't have to send emails I could send messages and I haven't' send any emails to Anna

I showed him the messages and he reads it and my email I opened for him, he saw I didn't write any messages

Mr. Jo....., had a phone call then he went inside and then came back like everything is ok

I would say J....h had made a recording without a judge warrant and asked help without any running investigation and he fake these emails and I would like to see this emails

Notes

Here what I was trying to save A...a from, instead of being a lawyer, she helped a terrible group in illegal actions that led to a large number of girls to lose their right way and be recruited by j....h and a large number of Muslim brotherhood hood base

Mr. J..... offered me to be my witness because he knows me and he knows A.....a, it's been a 2 years now

3rd event



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Brooklyn library

I went to Brooklyn library for conversation classes ,till Feb 1st ,everything was ok after that I have noticed a lot of people from Yemen ,and turkey started to come to the library
There a girl from Australia was giving lectures I believe every Wednesday at 6:00 pm,
I felt this girl is attracted to me. by the rammers and lies and slow respond from me I lost her; I found one person from Ghana and another person who is behind this, it wasn't an ok event because she was scared from me and not angry from my slow response
I decided to stay away and I didn't go again
That was the first signs that there is recruiting process for girls using that way.
Next part

May till July

I have tried to create several projects to make a strong profile for web development.
I also was very suspicious about j..... and his relatives so I had done several tests to try to figure out what is going on.
I also made a background check about myself from NYC court to see if everything is ok.

2nd event

J..... has tried so hard to push me to go to BJS, with all his insistence I refused, he tried after this to take me to run with him, after that I reduced my talking with this guy and become confident that this is very bad person.

3rd event

This conversation is so important and I hope to get attention
J..... has told me a story about a Coptic engineer that he knew
Probably agriculture engineer, this person had so many problems in his work with the team then one time the manager had fired him
This person had filed a law case and he win it, I think he said the engineer win 200 thousands or more,
Then he gets crazy he talk to people in the neighbors to warn them that if any one fallow him that is illegal and may take him to the police
This engineer has died in a car accident in car accident
I had all these issues.

4th event

In June I found a job as real estate realty, inthey told me I need to take classes for 3 months then I will get a license
I had to go to school called in Brooklyn
After 3rd classes changes has started to be seen
One of the lecturer has drawn a similar picture to me and said that US citizens won't forget kids harasser
That was the effect of lies from j... and the MB team

5th event

In subway 2 times I saw A....a had taken photos for me, one time in M train she was wearing black shirt sun glasses and set in front of me.
And second time in R train that heading from Brooklyn to F and G transfer
She was wearing yellow shirt and big sun glasses.
It was in first 2 weeks of going to these classes.
Both of these incidents happened while I go back

I would like here to mention how Muslim brother hood abused the recruited girl in their suspicious activities
August till Sep, 5th

I had to find a way to secure money for rent and also keep going to my classes, so I start to look for a job.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

At that time a very large number of Middle East guys were after me in subways and buses, was very terrible days.

I found a job in 2 pros pizza Brooklyn I started work there august ,then because all of that tracking guys ,and j.... was always staying awake till I go out while looking for a job.

I have decided to move from that place I found the people how were fallowingme in new Hyde park and more ,the local Muslims in these places were recognizing me , which tell that j.... is not Christian Muslim brotherhood depend on its members genrally ,but they can lie on other muslim to get them involve in their activity

I have found a good place in new Hyde Park with a good person called As.... ,I hoped this a good start but I saw a lot of people in the shopping malls ,around the house ,I paid most of the rent but had to run from all these people ,

1st event

Work

Most of the tracking process is while I am in my way to work

I haven't work that much there to get a clear image if there anything happening or any suspicious activity

2nd

New Hyde Park

My new place

In my new place I saw many Limo drivers parking around the place ,several middle east people always be when I go to shopping ,one of them while I was walking he stared at me and in his phone like he was comparing ,it has taken time more than usual

Last day before ridding express bus from new Hyde park to downtown ,normal Muslim person ,around 55 years lod stared at me several times and not only one time and then he make a call

I found a young guy fallowing me when I take the greyhound bus.

3rd

Last events in Ridgewood before moving to new place

A Skype conversation between my father and me, talked about what I found out ,my father advised me to talk to my friend and he will help me ,he accepted in the beginning ,but it has been changed

When I went home I found j..... abnormal and afraid and he asked me if I am going to stay and pay the rent or what ,I told him I will stay this month with my deposit ,and from this day the hell has started

My friend has rejected to help in any way to move from my place and in spite of this,he helped me when I need to get my staff to new place; I give assumption of communication between this people and B....., so he decided to stay away from trouble,

M..... , J..... relative told me ,he told who guarantee to live to next month , .this sentence I kept in mind and connected with what was happening when I moved to new Hyde park and saw the strange faces and the close tracking I filled I am involved with terrorists ,So I left after 5 days from moving to new place.

4th

Robert half technology

I had a good chance to get a programmer job by this company ,I passed the 1st interview and 2nd interview inside Robert half office ,and the job recruiter told me the information I need ,where the place and the name of the manager and told me the time to go the next Tuesday to my interview day

There were a lot bad incidents in that day

1-F... in the morning had giving me a lot of hard time before going out he spend a lot of time shaving his beard which it may take maximum 10 minutes

2 all the way guys from the Middle East are watching me



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

3 after I finish this meeting, I realized in 2 times I went to ask to meet the job recruiter to get result people from the Middle East at the bus stop close to Robert half office

Moving to York city

1st inside greyhound bus to Harrisburg

When I take the greyhound bus there was a guy from Egypt heading to New Jersey, he was scared, he know he was doing an illegal thing,

2nd inside greyhound to York

In this bus a women with white hijab was there and the bus stopped at York, I didn't notice, only when she stand and start looking around, I knew that we are in York

4th Dixie DR

I had a lot of comments here

My cousin introduced Mina M as a very good person and he knows him from the church

The one that I discovered he doesn't know him and he is not what he said, as Mina will be the owner of the house

1st event

In Mina's house

I lost my notes, my future plan, a book about real estate I borrowed from queen's library, a lot of shopping bags

Mina has refused to give me a key , for 3 weeks and I told him why ,I want to have privacy ,he told that he wanna be sure that you are not sort of an official intelligence ,based on what my cousin said about him ,I gave him the trust

2nd event

Another guy was living in Mina's house called Andrea, about this guy;

He doesn't has a lot of involvement as I saw

3rd event

I met a lot of people, they were met every week and Mina's house were a place of meeting a lot of people from different places

One of these people called Malak , married to Coptic girl and has a daughter

He is on of Muslim brotherhood

-when I discovered that there is a woman take a photo to my room and I faced mina with this in his present He asked mina while I was in the room do you think he know everything

- when I left Mina's house to the motel on jan,1,15 , Malak has given me a ride and told we know we are not going to see you again (with smile) but you can call me

4th event

I had 2 with me in the same house, and I found someone called W..... looks like he is one of them, also the same

When I mean the same as j.... and the others, I mean the system

J.... and his relative, there was always someone in the house, F.... worked at night, S.... Work from 8 to 5 and j.... no time for it .

Mina worked from 4 pm to 5 am

Andrea from 12 to 11 at night

Me from 12 to 9 pm

5th event

The planet fitness paper

This paper was left on the coach and I take it as it 10\$, so I would like to take advantage of it ,all of them had made a club membership and they won't go with me ,only Malak goes one time with me for one time.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I went several times then I realized that people there are scared there like what was happening in NYC and I told myself don't fool yourself ,you left them behind and no sign of something wrong ,but one event has confirmed this

The guy from New Jersey

One time I went at 6 am to the club and I had a good day then I came back home , I found a guy from new jersey setting with Mina and Mina was very scared and like he expected something bad to happen ,I greet the new guy and Mina then the new guy left and Mina argued with about where were I and since this day when I go to work at almost 11:30 Mina was smoking cigarettes ,also I asked about this guy and I felt like I know from New York ,Mina told no he was faculty of tourism in Alexandria ,and he started to tell me information just matching my friend Bill 's information.

I haven't seen this guy again

Keeping an eye on me

In Nov,2014and Dec,2014 I get close watch in every place I go ,till I am convinced I am in danger and they follow me here and they the same tricks to gain members ,the few money and the disaster I had has reduce my capabilities to take actions ,

Muslim brother hood for sure with fake Copts IDS

At Dec, 2014 I am very positive that all faces and all people that I met and guys that I am living with carrying real Coptic names in their US IDS are Muslim brotherhood members

Capturing pictures for my room on almost Dec 15

After Mina knew that I intended to move from the place with several days, he told me ,someone is going to clean the house and please leave your room open ,he has another key and he asked me for ,I told I would this to be while I am here and told about my days off ,he told me it will be at almost 12 and that's it ,I called my cousin and he told he see no trouble about it ,he want to clean the house so I left the room opened ,but I recorded it

she was a woman and she has taken photos for my room and for my laptop and I faced Mina with this, mina has tried to be calm Malak and his daughter was at Mina 's home at this time

I spoke with my cousin and was really bad with me he came with me and he was talking with mina like he doesn't know me, he told him he has issues in NYC and came for my so I helped himextraextra ,I have decided I cannot make a police report now, I have to wait

9th Motel

I moved in Jan, 1, 15 after B.... the real estate asked for more money and make my contract with Yorkshire more complicated,

I found that I was watched from someone who lives in room 5 and he always came after 9 and keeps an eye on me till I get out to work.

There was also 2 guys .one with beard living in the outside rooms that also belong to the same motel and had relation with this guy

10th rite aid

On April, 2014

I was returning from work to home and I saw a suspicious guy walking toward me to some home on Zion ST so I complete my way, and I stopped to buy staff from rite aid ,when I was on the counter I saw the same guy behind me

So I went home and I decided to go back ,when I went back a suspicious car was almost walking very slowly and stopped for almost one minute while I watching it ,till I start to cross the road the car start to move ,I went to ride aid and I bought some staff and I went, but I want to know what is going on ,I went back for 3rd time ,one black gy with ski board crossed in front of me and looked at me ,this are signs of Muslim brotherhood phishing

Next day I went and I warned the lady in the rite aid



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

In same day some people tried to open my apartment door and few weeks Maher the person who is responsible of the Muslim brotherhood settlement program, he and his relatives

Trying to Push My request in front of a judge

Dear Sir, Madam

First I would like to thank you for being generous and read my message and I hope that you will find it focused

I would like to mention that I have sorted the events from the recent event to the older event for better use to my memory and the important detail that it will help in better understand of my requests and what is going on

B-This is just for review how the problems are created in life and gaining members as an advantage of it ,and running away without caught ,it all legal ,just at the end the Muslim brotherhood has large base or supporter to their goals

The main reason that has to write this message and I considered red flags

I called **My company** and **My temp agency** to ask about my w2 form and both told they will be mailed to me by the end of this month the same answer and I Could tell this could be accessed online or get a copy from it in office

In Temp agency call I told the operator if I can come to office and get a copy she said no only by mail ,but I believe there is a way to get it on line and also I got copies last year from temp agency and from another temp agency that's why it was abnormal .

I would also refer to the terrible events that happened during my work that I have explained in detail in separate section and it is related to Maher and his friends

This also happened today as I saw several cars running from the place and while got shopping on almost 8 pm also may be called by Maher as sign of tracking

4- I bought online package from Wal-Mart and I received before Christmas but it was opened, this part of Mr. Maher propaganda that I am danger on the community and keeping on this level to grow a community of the Muslim brotherhood in Place I live in here

4b I bought Samsung smartphone and I went for pickups in walmart ,on this day a girl with dark skin close to the garden section was looking to me for some time for identify me when I entered then talked in her phone ,that the way Muslim brotherhood abuse their members and make them sink in these type of activity

The next part of events are divided to several parts due to the period of time

The few days before living my job till nov,15

The bad events started in The gym ,I saw someone look like Jos.... brother(works with me in same company as line leader) in the gym wearing red shirt and black jeans pants , I think also he has a Nissan car in the same time of my exercise and he done the same trick the Muslim brotherhood is doing ,he spoke to a girl that I may be danger and she should be take care of herself and when she was going out as he was going with her to be sure that everything is ok , that happened to mother with her daughter

Note I wouldn't think that people will help you as this people (hidden Muslim brotherhood members) help them to be protected, security camera and database of people will help

When Muslim brother hood get a hand in a city and you can't stop them, connections between the societies that Muslim brotherhood has made the other people may confuse the investigation what you will depend on this case are the security cameras and database and old people that known to local police, the normal may think they are repay the favor to these people they don't know the true yet but the will

If any guy has try to expand any sort of rumor (a lie about someone) to get a date is not a crime but when this done by a large number of guys and lies are targeting the same person and the goal are gain girls to the same group that should be a crime



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Maher wasn't go to his work at shift 2 he was staying in the place to track me, several cars has getting out from the park area in rite aid place

One of the ladies in building j ,1 floor and has ford car has started to act awkward ,first each time when I go to my work I saw her in her car ,then every time I get out from house I found her car is moving if it wasn't the same time ,you will see it after a while you are walking ,I done it at 12 ,4, 6:30 pm

This girl I believe been used by Maher in the same way like he abused A.....a, expand the lies and give hem reason to be hereas I have described in my first message

If Maher or his friends or his relative was in call with her then The history of her connections will be so important to know the active ladies that may work as assistants or active in the recruiting process (if that is not in happened in this case, this idea could helpful in cases of recruiting with the same signs as I have described)

The period of time in shift 3

One of the young girls with dark skin and was dressed in brown has used a car at almost 7:15 pm but I can't remember the date exactly has crossed in front me while I am crossing the light of E market to Zion ST

In work

Starts good for 3 days then has changed

One of the good old ladies called sandy very nice and kind but after several days ,she has changed she started to show a yellow smile and that's a sign of the Muslim brother hood specially you someone is there, I am not say that she is one of them but from this I can say that she met Maher and he gave her some advice , I hope she would talk to you and said the true but if she didn't that's ok ,she has only one year and few months to retired and she doesn't deserve this test ,

- I have requested from My supervisor a copy of coaching session that happened in shift 2 ,I believe in last week of august and My supervisor has refused to give me a copy without signing on it,I also made a complain about this issue and give it to Mon... in the next day to this event and same day of this Session meeting

In the last several days most of the coworkers weren't says hi or bye ,It went so bad, when I asked my supervisor if there any complain against me he said nothing so I told I am facing the same issues that I had in shift 2 ,I had no comments from him

Then before getting my staff I saw Hany and he start to recruit a girl called Hea..... , I know this from the language he talk to her and she changed the way she deal with me and also did her friend ,so I left my job ,that may help stopping this

Outside

I am completely sure Maher hasn't go to his work at shift 2 he stay to watch me and speak to people in my place of living area, tracking the rumors is not good idea since this can be done, only cameras record inside on this spot

In place of living area large number of events happened here

All what is said in the engineer part was true and I have seen it, a lot of people that are in the neighbor hood

- Each time I go outside in this period of time I see people are getting outside of 3 access sides

I have test this in several times each time I saw the actions but with different people, the girl that I have mentioned in the first letter I saw her again and the 2 guys with beard that were with her one of them were



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

driving a Toyota corolla dark color, and there were 2 Toyota corolla are following me and I think one time they park in front of the prison

One of the Spanish girls that work in line 3 and has good relation with Maher ,I saw her in the aria one day around 3 or 4 and she said she moved here

The period after Aug 12 till moving to shift 3

There 2 events I can start with the first one the lady in Rite aid in April

The 2nd event my supervisor opening my locker and the appearance of Maher in dawn foods

After that Maher had come to the factory and things go so bad (in details in my first message)

Big Problems

Maher has made a lot of problems for me, with my coworkers and that also he did this with the Spanish people by saying bad things about them, and trying to get me into problems with one of them

There was a direct to promote me but maher ,hany , has destroyed this direction and that was obvious from Su..... behavior for trying to find any mistakes and record them against me

Contacting a friend

I have visited Will.... to speak to him about these issues and he advised meto talk to the police and after this visit I have tried to convince him to join a job in My company again and I tried so hard to help him , to come back

- On Monday next to Aug12 I went to temp agency office while I am on the way I have seen Maher car heading to My company ,then in temp agency, I open a discussion about My friend thereto bring him in again
- I went to dawn food to speak to Ms Su..... and it was 3 or 4 and I have written a support letter for my friend and delivered to Ms Su... was so bad was me and treated me as crazy, I could predict easily that Maher was there and he told her about that I asked for investigation ,and he made the situation like he was protecting the people in factory from bad person and I made revenge from them (as Copts we have seen a lot from these behaviors in Egypt)
- One of the girls was admire of me but {Carol....., Nae.....,maher,Su.....} this people have screwed this So I can stay as source of trouble

People in the factory start to treat me as betrayed them but in fact I was trying to protect them and the city and try to stop the Muslim brotherhood from expanding but this what always the Muslim brother hood use to twist the facts , expand hatred and create all lies to make the scene serve their goal

Special note

1 it doesn't matter how the lie is big and beyond the facts ,what is important how you are saying it and how the listener ready to buy whatever you say

2-People are so kind And they should be appreciated for that, but in these group think this is a good chance ,can't be wasted to gain more members and more land

3- when they are recruiting a girl they live in the neighborhood or stay at home outside in any fake reason to protect what they had win from the holy war

Plz track the ladies that were in York and moved outside the city or to another state, and you will find the rest of the plan

Note that this girl will go through a process that after it will be afraid from going outside the group and when they found that's they have taken what they need, they may start to abuse her in several ways



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Next point

I have done my best, I decided to ask for move to another shift on Aug, 11 to run from this ugly treatment and I will mention the details here

- While writing my request Hany was walking around me several times till he get closer to me and talked with me then when I finished this request, I went to Becky and give it to her and asked when can I move to 3rd shift

She said I can't give you any reply, I asked when can I get a reply she that also she can't say I would like to mention here that

On july,11 I made the same request and Su.... has accepted it in same time and she said to me there always short in 3rd shift and in bec..... office I asked to cancel ,I was trying to stop Hany plan ,I know Su..... is a key to the place if he control her, he will control the place ,I decided it need to fight for ,don't get weak so I cancel the request

- Rob a line leader in the 3rd shift told me that he was working for 3 years and there always short
- when I worked several days we would ask some help from other sections

In 20 august everything was bad I was told to stay in one place and I f I moved everyone asked where you have been and that wasn't the usual way, and they try to search for any problem to document form in this 2 months I had verbal warning and coaching session and several notes on my work just to be seen as I am loser to serve the investigation about Maher as an a very clear sign of their support for Maher

Note

See how the Muslim brotherhood has changed the facts and turned the situations to be a **victim** that someone is trying to get revenge from and the factory **has getting a knife in the back**

And there a **monster** try to heart everybody, SO we should united and organize the work (so join the group)

Next

I went to speak to the production manager and told him I want to get moved to any other place any other section any other plant ,I have problems with Ms Su..... ,we had a very friendly discussion and I explained everything then he told me ok but first tell us who did this to you ,this shouldn't go without an action

And He told meet Mon..... our New HR ,

Next I have done This ,and I have added a copy of this in detail explanation ,after I met Ms Mon..... in august ,21 then Ms Mon.... taken **10 days off**

During this time (10 days off)

I saw Maher and Hany upset because of my complain which tell that had access to it (this tell me that The HR has no independency)and what I am seeing from investigating to solve problems is just a mess and trying to close any gaps or any wholes)after that I decided I am not going to sign anything till I get a copy of it home and read carefully and during the working hours

Verbal warning Set

This set was important for me so I could tell several things from its discussion

This verbal warning was about a conversation about where you should work in and I have added a copy of my reply that I was intending to deliver then I said to myself that's useless

-we had discussion about things in the complaint and I would like to mention that Ms Mon.... was still in her vocation

Mr jones new supervisor talk about Mr Car..... problem and my claim about Maher and the problems with the Spanish people ,I found Ms Su..... talk and tell you told that there was problems but this ended and everything is ok and there is no problems , I told her I haven't said that

They mentioned there may be miscommunications due to culture, I told I her the different between I will go to restroom and don't write any words on the computer doesn't need culture background, they go again and said he may doesn't speak English well ,I told them this can't be about questions that he use a lot for himself .it is very clear to me he tried to create problems to me with one of the Spanish people



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I went out this conversation and I have good idea of what is going on, Ms. Sue is not with us anymore, Caroli.....e was absence most of this time and Nae.....l his looks has changed, they were scared

Next Point

This investigation has led to no result, I have asked to get the result of this investigation and I got none In point of breakdown I have tried to meet Mon..... to tell her I want to move to another shift but she is busy ,how about tomorrow ,she can't , I was close to cry ,the only person who was kind to me Is Stefani in the front office who taking care of my request and spoken to Mark the manager of the production and he told me she will meet today

Section 2 Important points

The idea of creating the problem and Panic then the isolating then publishing it around the problem that they have created (monster, person, event) and here I was the problem that they have created and expand lies around me then the girl get freaked and go to the manager to complain to her /him so she as a sign of wise decision or whatever get this girl to another section where she will be close to Muslim brother hood or at least under their eyes

-Without discussing the problem to the person who has done this or sharing with the administration in several cases I believe this behavior should be questioned

If this discovered that using this trick several times to get ladies to be part of a group then this is a plan of recruiting process in this place, it may belong to this place and the cell that running the show or it may be the pattern that used

Knowing the goal then examine the direction of the actions would help so much to understand if you are on front of Muslim brother hood activity

The idea of imagining you are sinking (in prisons)

The investigated person believe he is in the sea and sinking but he isn't, people just living him to stay in this illusion for some time,

The person imagining that there something very bad is happening and he is under threat to cooperate or to give something while he may not willing to, This is a crime in the American law

AND SO

Imagining the girl that there a problem chasing her to abuse her panic or her unstable status to isolate her or join a group, should be also a crime

The recruiting process should be a criminal action

Next point:

Ms Sue has moved several ladies or promote them and they show tight to people connected to the same group

- Aguy in the store house used the same way of the muslim brother hood to trick a girl in line 3 that I am spy on her and that I am going to hurt her ,So Ms Su..... has moved this girl and promote her
- Caroli..... working in the finishing section been recruiting by Hany and being pushed closed to Nael ,get promoted by Ms Su.....
- Ste.....a young girl that was working in the baking section has been show on her the signs of expecting that I am watching her ,cause if you are getting in place you say hi and everybody in his/her way and not keeping your eye on him till move from this place ,she was moved to icing
-

Next point

Mr Maher has abused the last report and unfortunately won and make everybody hate me and he could recruit a lot of people inside and abused them in the Yorkshire east village,a lot of people here from the dawn foods as a part of this community



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I mentioned the Spanish girl and Asian guy that has black mazda car

If some people are connected by meetings and communication in organized way then there good a signs that they part of a group (if this group was created specially to behavior s like this , tracking ,cheating, isolating other people and called this process gaining members or there always problems around it then this group should be studied)

Muslim brotherhood has double life one in public and the other one is secret

Net point

It is so important when dealing with the muslim brother hood work then you are in front of complicated work

Which mean you are going to take the details from more than one image I can't say it is like a puzzle?

If you know person role inside the cell then you expect from his behavior an idea about the rest of expected actions, especially when you know the goal of their activity, there always a goal.

You can also take the details by keeping the observations all actions on several period of time you will get the connections first then tights the image will get clearer and clearer that's why I have asked to keep the investigations open

When they feel there investigation they freeze and start to try to confuse you so you complete the draw you are working on

Next point

I have experienced what said about The engineer this plan and been forced on it there is no choices in front of me.

Next point

The thinking of Muslim brotherhood is the same with the terrorist group, the main idea is horror and hatred then

Next point

If this problem has arrived to the service places this will be huge issue for the city ,cause this place serve a lot of people who is weak and in need so please take care of file I have waited specially to give you this with all details so I can stop the recruiting process from getting inside the service places(Things has changed to better knowledge when I came to DC ,Officials knows about this point , it has been served and solved well),not this only point but several points

From time to time I see the game again ,while I said it to many people so it is in your hand , if it happened ,you know what's going on , (update on march ,2017)

Next point

I have experienced what said about The engineer this plan and been forced on it there is no choices in front of me.

Next Part

Notes I think it is related to the previous investigations

B The guy was in Zion ST

I would like to mention my side of the story and compare it to what you have in the investigation

About this guy



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

This guy was living in a house that so close to place of living area
This guy one of the 3 suspicious guys that are walking around the place
2- I went to make a figure print in the sheriff office in july,17 this guy was in the bus when I went and when I am back he also was in the bus
3- Thursday next to my visit to fbi office I went to visit William and have taken the bus in the morning and this guy was with me in the bus and stopped on front of the Harrisburg bus and smoked till the bus go out so I have decided to go ask him what is going on before calling the police but he ran and he was holding fishing hook for fishing so I left him to move forward then I saw him walking around fire unit close to rescue mission house for 5 min so I understand they want to know if I am going to visit William or not ,so I decided to go home then I called him before taking the bus
So if anyone say there some confusion plz notice he mislead the investigation and I believe this is a crime

C- the young guys from the middle east

Maher has teached the us guys the same trick to introduce himself bring the girl and be part of the group, have fun ,joke and protect the sisters ,this very kind guys find this so cool but they are not the end of this road will camps this self-defense then how to create chaos

So

-If Maher and the Middle East young people are the source of this education, I believe this consider a very harm on the American society values that encourage the guys to have communications skills, some art skills, and achievement and try to win the girl admiration and not scare the girl run around her in this cheap way

-this way to hide their way of expanding because this a Muslim brother hood sign activity and in this way it will be so hard to tell

D the gun trick

One of the working days after giving my report I found that my coworkers in launch time are carrying a weapon magazine and seeing here and this is the first time I saw this magazine and I haven't pay attention to this but the next events has confirm my feeling

1 in the few weeks before moving to 3rd shift and after 4 days off I found the official unites watching me and at the end I found 2 or 3 cars and Maher car between them he turn to work parking and the continued (plz trust I can tell the different by observation and by feeling the type of activities around me)

Second after moving to 3rd shifts things in my area was so bad and most the people who are living in east village was acting awkward ,if I went out of my place in any time I found people walking In 3 corners of the area that I was living in this happened in different time and there was several cars usually in the park in front of the gym or around the gym itself ,then I saw some guys from the middle east some time driving and before checking out from this the fbi felt of this and they started to investigate that

One of the investigators has was going out from rite aid while I was going inside and he looked in my buckets for a good amount of time

3 I am my previous message you will find that I said that the guys in dexire dr street to get me to join the club the put the ads of this in front of me on the coach to be seen, and then start to talk about so I joined the club ,when I stopped thy asked me why stopped going there ,also in the Ridgewood Maher before the surgery was living the bag closed empty

So it is a trick to tell I will buy guns

From all of this I can conclude this same idea that move from Ridgewood to Dixie dr to dawn foods so they have the ideological atmosphere and same tricks, I have a strong connection or tight



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

So

If the talking that I have mentioned about events that happened around the world were said by those are this enough to tight to show the relations between this events and this group and Maher

Next part

3 running away

I have done my best to keep myself away from problems to different places and if you follow the source of the problems you will find the source of the problems is one source (Maher, his relatives and his friends) Ridgewood, Brooklyn work, new Hyde park, York Dixie dr, York dawnfoods work, York east village That also is witness to me that I am talking about Muslim brother hood project for recruiting (At that time ,it is complicated)

The aim for this

- Keep me under control and under their eyes so they can handle any step I take
- I am the person they destroying their life to build their societies
- Raising hatred against me and fighting any try to prove that I am innocent and could not have any support or friend to tell a positive opinions about me
- Several people most of the time has doubts about strangers so they direct this doubts to the person like me and they can easily gain the trust ,

4 depending on self-resistance

I joint planet fitness but I couldn't go there so I do not screw the place , I don't be abused to hurt the others In the nearby gym to place of living area the same Finally when I couldn't stop this, I left

Next part

The Muslim brotherhood game

I felt I had to write these points to be taken in considerations since the Muslim brotherhood depend on it -The kind look ,smiling face and give long conversations on general staff till they saw a sign of trust during talk or on your face that you trust them, or relaxed

At this point they may test it by questions or they just go ahead to sell their lies

- the complicated lie

Every witness will tell part of the story tell that victim is right and complete or confirm another witness's story

-the victim seat

The Muslim brother hood adore it ,they always create disasters then ran to the victim seat

As they have ruined me they will tell that I am considered a threat on them and they are peaceful societies

My reply

I have explained how these communities have been built

I work against Muslim brotherhood plan and against specific communities ,but to get the whole you got to have key ,this key will bring all even by its connections or by its pattern or by the main goals and side goals and comparing with several cases

Mr Maher is kind old man or even in law enforcement

the important point in how to hunt victims, is to be able to gain her trust So that is not necessary to be a friend or girls world also kind old person married from decades and has a lot of relatives

The person who hasn't hurt anyone why every place I go, he always go after me and create a lot of problems for me



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I am ready to reply for all this people lies just please inform me

4-Panic and fears

Fear from physical harm

Fear from losing moral thing like Islam under threat which usually using against Coptic minority in Egypt

Claiming that I am hurting ladies, kids

Then new in work that I am a gay

Then lately in my place that I am terrorist

My reply

First I haven't heard that there is a terrorist has all these problems with the society he living in ,I usually hear that this people were shocked that he has done something like this

Second (gay, hurting ladies and kids, terrorist)

Have you seen someone with all this hesitation and have the ability to get a clear picture of where to direct his complain and how to present his complain based on common sense (This has changed due to the guys I ve dealt with in the period of time while I am in Virginia , they were friends with other ideas ,they have confused me for a lot of time But I am Okay ,Just angry and very frustrated ,The changes couldn't get this people away ,and give me a normal life)

with complete respect if someone want to find the true he will find it with all opposites

if someone gay or like to have sex issues why he go against international terrorism ,there other ways to have what you look for instead fighting

This just a reply of some of what you would hear about me

5- Insulting

He is just a loser, has nothing to cry for, there a lot of point the Muslim brother hood can create a lot hatred images, this is their playground

What others think that is failure, could be considered winning for the others

I believe I am doing well supporting my decision and fighting their expand, the second step for me is not far away from me

Finally, I am very confident that I have put my message in good hands and I appreciate the time you have given to my letter

April, 5.2016 updated in April, 14.

That almost till April 2015

Next Chapter

This cover the period after leaving Pennsylvania

While leaving my work in My Company I know I won't find another job so easily ,I also want to say that I have done it 3 times

I've done it because the way that Haney was start to treat Heath....., I felt he is try to recruit her ,it just using me as scaring shadow, So I left to stay in home and think how am I going to solve it a lone

I've started to prepare for the next period ,this time no one will stand with me and no one will support me .

I have to pick the time and create my own tools that I will use ,I have to understand in a better way what is I am intend to do ,and what the MB goals here ,how strong are they ,who protect him and support your work in the streets , who create this program.

I've decided to make circle of efforts in case one failed I will start the other with bring my previous report.

I have to clear my goals and strict to it all the way. Not to let the Muslim brotherhood to be in control or even share making the decision in the United States.

The goal of this message is to raise awareness in the society with the danger of the MB, and how to challenge it from the start to teach in your children till teenager and when he became in college or work, you



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

as a father or a mother from the events and incidents that I have I said, you will get the ability to stop it and anticipate it .

I have contacted with all that can take the decision but this decision has not been made not because they need more investigation, but because another reason I am not interested to know

I have started with law enforcement as first circle then I have reported to decision maker one time then I tried to fallow up and protect my effort ,in a separate level I tried several time to put my case in front of judge but I couldn't.

In January incidents.

Page 3

In Jan 28 I went to search for lawyer who would give a free consultant ,I have no money at this time ,So I went to homeless shelter that serve free meals ,the gentle man told me you need to leave your handbag in office till you finish ,

After finishing I saw the guys who are working with Maher laughing and I knew this time, they have stolen my reports. ,it happen even when I went home ,it has supported my assumption.

The young guys that I have mentioned has disappeared and started to use the parents, even., it is easy to know from the old people if they do something wrong may be for the first time or since a long time ,it is easy to observe the hesitations and fears in their behaviors

-I used several verses from the bible, one time in **TV ,I heard in time of wars the faith is growing.**

This one of the signs that telling how far is the Muslim brotherhood has reached

At this time, it is very clear for me what I am facing; it was clear .but now I could have more details

It is was disappointed to lose the reports that I was preparing,

But when you lose a point .you haven't lost as you thought ,but the opposite you gain more depth in the enemy and more knowledge of the enemy capabilities ,its connections and how far strong is he

(I asked myself what they have sold to the smart people to get all this trust and acceptance on doing shameful acts)

Some people here said Democracy nasty, messy ,and everyone talks and make everyone knows what is going on,

Whoever like this country do not blame yourself for speaking freely in your house ,if you wouldn't do this ,you wouldn't find this effort and you wouldn't read this message which in first place to protect you from evil I left in for 35 years

Some say Muslims hera may be 5 to 8 M ,and MB or CAIR is few of few

Please speak with professional about MB

The equation of MB is

(MB + 150 billion) + Corruption in place + people who can do anything for gift card + people who has been recruited

Please Do not count Numbers, they are organized and their acts is managed.

Back to what I was talking about

I found a lawyer and I reserved an appointment ,to complete all what I have I went to Harrisburg ,after taking time and spoken to others ,I found that this is not personal ,the city has suffered bad effect, if I solved for myself it will come again in another version. So I changed my goal again and went back to complete what I have started

I have read how decision is made In USA, to who should I speak with, different between local and federal. The Muslim brotherhood has connected their spots with each other and I found myself really between their members, I tried to change my place as I am getting the tax return.

Maher and his guys, has followed me

To another place Near Giant in place of living ,it almost 100 pm or 200 pm, I saw his white car and ,other guy car.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Maheer went to this office warned her and go do the same shit in Giant.

IN March 21

I went to one of the respectable federal organization in Washington, DC, I delivered a research about MB and How they are trying to breach the west and also some other resources that I found them useful and close to the reality of this group, I also asked them to give some lectures to their employees to keep them safe -Maheer and other Arab guys followed me, they thought I am trying to tell everything about them and about their plan her and who support them

The idea that this guy wants to deliver is I am trying to make ciaos and trying to make coup in Washington, but it didn't stand ,it was a good research and organized beside the request ,the communication has stranded against these people and has given me credibility

Belgium Attack In March 22, has given authorities the feeling it was a game and I was trying to see the place from inside

The investigators has been in place of living and the Muslim brotherhood and the bad guys in in place of living expand lies that I was trying to make mess in Washington, the investigator has communicated me in several situations, they tried to see do I hate Muslims, am I hesitated,it was not and it was clear that I am aware of doing the right thing in spite looking around myself a lot.

Another incident that someone do some shots in the Congress and he called himself I am a messenger from the lord.

I am now know that the higher has started to work against what I am doing, and I was going to contact the Congress

I have written another report to reply on all this mess, to prove my insistance, it is not a message to drop, and it is a fair case, to prove the lies of these people and clear point,

I have sent this reports this time from my house in in place of living, to avoid the track system Of the Muslim brotherhood ,it was a successful move to deliver your message against of all this man my message has been delivered by a good hand that has read it carefully and has taken care of it .

I felt success, this effort has taken 6 months and has been delivered to good people, I have done my duty.

In April, 1st, 2016

My next move is to give the people my message, I tried but it wasn't a good start

In April, 5th I got A p.p shot in my window as things started to heat in Washington, DC

I have called 911 and the police officer cam and see the whole; he said he would write a report.

When I tried to go to take the report, I asked the girl to send by email, she said for some reasons we can't you may come, I said yes

In galleria mall, I saw Maheer and guys (if this federal employee all this incidents show gangs and terrorist group activity and not ever respectable governmental acts).

So I called again and told her please email it to me, so I don't bring this evil to her

But really, it happened, I am going to show what this lady has done in later part

As I am fallowing the news ,I could tell they were trying to twist the facts and confuse the investigations.

I decided to contact people who may share the same intersts to fallow my efforts ,it didn't work so I decided I need to go there.

April,13th

I got an eviction court date and I saw in this a good opportunity to push my case in front of a judge.

I started to try to get an idea how am I going to do this, while I am taking care of my case.

With all what happen from the guys in in place of living ,people of in place of living that at the end they know that I haven't done anything bad ,no apology ,keep helping bad people ,I couldn't find the well in myself to try give this messages.

It is time to go to Washington to be close the events.

Important point

Mid-pen legal aid



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

For my hearing she told me she can't help me because I am having a lease
And in Washington, I found a room, she called me and asked me if you want to make the appeal you got to come to York and bring your lease, I told myself what is this, she told me she can't help me in the hearing because of my lease and now she want to go back and have my lease with me.

I ignored this situation and continued looking for a room in places close to Washington

I spent some time looking for place, the Arab guys and the Muslim brother hood in Washington DC has expand rumors about me that I am a thief and I wma fallowing girls to steal them (that was start) Hispanic guys specially and guys from India and Pakistan helped the Muslim brotherhood (as corruption that give benefit to the Muslim brotherhood and create a community base on abusing and lies).

I knew this from a lady worked in king ST, she saw calling and looking for a room to rent, she said oh he is looking for renting.

During this time I went to Pittsburg, PA by mistake and there were some incidents that prove it is not fake and it is wherever I go.

There always ways to be sure that these incidents happened

In May 13, I found place.

In the new place I met 2 gentlemen ,one of them was strange and I found difficulty to trust him ,a lot of things happening were sometimes show signs of his effects but I couldn't catch it strongly like Maher

But the same form and the same behaviors has been made, the same result

Important to mention that US citizens are smart and when their behavior changes toward someone, It because something.

If the same changes happened in several places, places you haven't been in, only for 2 times.

And same changes.

A few young guys from the Middle East have started to show then, they disappeared, they announce for dance camp, and then they disappear.

I had a lot of differences with one of the gentlemen here, sometime it goes high, sometimes we got a friendly conversations, I only couldn't stop what is running, it was coming in several incidents, I have documented it Last 2 strong and that affected me, In Tyson, in Fair Oaks mall.

This document I have written it in August ,then I dropped it ,I didn't upload to my website ,probably everything is going to be OK

This is not misunderstanding, or imagination, if I proved one they say it is a coincidence or it is individuals, or this is youth behaviors, but when you look deep in details you find it is not related to place, it is moving, and it contains the same actions and the same organized behaviors, more important

There a lot of events that happened to me in Virginia that I will write it dawn ,just it need time to make helpful to understand ,and to keep everything is cool

In Tyson corner

I met an Egyptian who has come to the place recently like me and was from the same city that MB in York and Ridgewood from; he also has the same name

More than this, when I asked help from church, they told that I had a good chance one from Tennessee Came recently (that was in the first 10 days in Virginia) ,and has your name ,he told us he look for place to rent.

This person called me then he told he heard I am having trouble so he want to know how he can help me.

Another one

The guy that I stayed in his house told me there a group of young guys, they will help you to find a job and you can stay with them,

He has giving me their phone and they called me ,they look awkward ,their conversations are not like chrestians ,but it is the first 5 min, they couldn't tell me how they know the guy that I was staying with ,they couldn't tell me how they get his phone number , they told me they know about the situation and about me from DR Mina the same name of the guy that I was staying with in York, pa and also from their accent I



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

could tell they are from the place in Egypt of this guy.,I only mentioning about this guys I could not confirm that they are Christians as they have said

I dropped the idea that I could get a help from a church, it was so important place but unfortunately that I should I do.

I tried to get place with foreigners.

The big change in Virginia that I have started to be under supervise and not directly ,not wild like I was intend to do, It just didn't went well.

In the first week of June ,in post office ,I have noticed the new guys ,they weren't Hispanic or middle east ,they are from different place this time, because they are beginners they were try to be sure if I stayed or left in a way you can easily notice it, I still do not know what has convinced them to do that ,I can't see that they need money

- After the times that I have documented their activity ,I believe as I thought in Fair oaks , I have to be in another place , so I cannot notice them., because even you can observe the activity ,you have to find the connection, the relation or your talking will be nonsense

The tricks that MB are using

There an article in Arabic important to read

1 – using other language in communication in the same place ,like put your hand in your pocket ,get your cell phone from a pocket to put it in higher one ,using car lights.

2-annoying efforts that try to track their activity, by doing this you are by mistake helping them even this advice came from someone being fooled by their stories

Staring in someone ,even he does salute you keep doing this ,by this way you are preventing people who try to protect you from eye contact which tell a lot about people raised on breaking the law.

3- asking girl to join a social service to protect the community ,this is just a door to be inside a society that are going to be connected somehow with MB Members .,Now maybe also there are some other issues to keep this activity running.

4- Even this call from someone saying he cares about the area, or federal employee, it is better to call this agency, just to be sure that everything is ok.

5- in every step you make in situations like that ,see if you are serving the good or being cheated ,even if you like it ,trust me what is built by cheating will have a terrible end, especially in this case .

6- using girls that have been recruited or tricked to go and open conversation with you ,she is going to say bad things about someone ,a lot of secrets that the network can get it about people (ask yourself if they know all of this how they hunt you)

Next Part

In this part , I have mentioned tricks and problems ,that has created with no reason , I have passed a lot of incidents and focused of the incidents that you may need to know .

Saturday evening in Springfield

This 2nd time to happen

I reached spring field @ almost 8 :00 pm

I saw a girl I assume she should be expected bus 402, same as me I guess ,she was nervous ,move a lot .

The activities that I saw in the morning have helped to read this activity quickly.so I stayed away from her I realized a car (I've been through the same game in Jan, 14, 2017)

This car (they weren't' professionals) they flash with lights to the girl 2 times. Then the girl moved toward me, she walked in front of me slowly and then went back like she was walking on theatre, I have taken a pic for car and girl after I found out the game.

I was in another spot not waiting bus 402 , but I always take this one ,why she came to this spot.

I could tell if it is real or not from the metro stations in the next day on Sunday.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

The incidents happened On Jan 14 , when I was going to work . it happen directly after I received that I ‘ve been elected to join 45 presidential day.

That happened with Spanish girl that use same bus in 1:00 pm, I documented and send it in march 2nd It happened again.

This part was the hidden part but I could imagine it , I saw it clearly at that time.

A respectable person came and talk with me on the same time of this incedents ,He told me he wants to go to Maryland and want to exchange Metro coins and get money, I told I am sorry I can’t help , He needs money and asked for help. I said sorry I can’t help you so he moved to speak to other people , That are standing in the statin, then after that he walked a little bet far from our spot , a young guy (17-19) came and told me

You saw the person that was asking for money, I have the money I could give him the money but he want to drink, I saw him yesterday would give him money.

Then he moved and said the same to the other people that were waiting in the station.

He also takes the same story to the girl that I have mentioned before and told her the same but she didn’t speak with him a lot.

Comment

A lady that were standing close to me she has spoken with this guy for a while ,then thanked him for let her know about that person ,she believed him.

This guy was dressing well , and look he really wants to go home , if you are not willing to help ,leave the others help him , I don’t know him ,but the lady do not know both . I ve written this point to see the behavior and the way they could use

Next Point

If You like security:

Security certificate and start to be a guard

Study law and be lawyer

Fill app with police department

The army is open to fill application if you qualified

Take the light and walk in the wide street and don’t take the easy one and jokes , is not going to get any benefit in the future

I hope this message would help you to avoid the bad people and save you from the tricks that they are using

If it helped you to be better person, then God has blessed me and blessed all the efforts that I’ve made .

Spiritual part

People here has stressed that me doing this as sort of religious craziness, it didn’t stop them from **taking me as study case.**

By My last message in march 22 , I know why it is hard to believe me ,because you can’t and it is complicated and on the highest level , I have hit it hard.

London,

Are all connected to programs that are used in several countries.

Egyptian authorities (has given bad people something to celebrate)

Pres. Putin has Met Ms. Luban , with good relations with Turkey , in Syria to fight Terror ,Libya Has problems with Terror, My Message was about **Terror in specific channel**(Or Tunnel) ,I have no comment more than this

I am so grateful to the respectable conversations and also to the open eyes that I can read and feel what is happening.

I completely respect your opinions and your desire, after all, you have more information than me .I am not going to stress on it, Just please respect my ability to know the truth and to tell the difference between what is true and what is fake.

I have added this part in spiritual part to tell you I believe in concepts, logics and also in the Holy Spirit



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Jacob sends Joseph to his brothers to check them and give them food, they hated him and want to kill him because of his dreams and he has been blessed from their father.

At the end of the day they went and told Jacob the wolf has eaten Joseph, Joseph will be absent for a while but he will be back greater and stronger.

Jacob has been sad on Joseph, He said to Benjamin and you my son stay close to me so I do not lose you both and be sad all my days

Section H

This story is about how radical groups is targeting Coptic girls and converting them

I found this story online and I brought it for the right of knowledge and the right of having better life, I have omitted all words that may hurt others' feeling and I kept the story details that serve the main purpose of my message

THE MAIN GOAL IS TEACHING MY SISTERS THESE GROUPS' TRICKS AND NOTHING ELSE, SO NO NEED TO ALL DETAILS

AGAIN ,THIS MESSAGE is NOT ABOUT RELEGION BUT ABOUT TECHING FAMILIES ANF GIRLS THESE TRICKS TO STAY SAFE

Starting

, It has been observed that the phenomenon of converting of Coptic girls are not subject in many of its free will of the girl, but are under the so-called jurisprudence intimidation and carrots, and having to narrower roads, until they are **spreading fear** in the heart of the minor in an atmosphere of abnormal lead to rob the free will to turn to personal Stolen and a broken and humiliated and amenable and submissive and going adrift impossible to go through it if it were under normal conditions or atmosphere of family and legal protection and its own free will, and this falls under the heading of targeting or enforced disappearances.

First prey to the devil

Do not be yoked together with unbelievers (2 Corinthians 14: 6)

Name: - GHS

Age: 29 years



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Born in Cairo, Sorry not to mention full names in order to preserve the reputation of my family, I grew up in a Christian family and I learned from a very young my nails inside the church and got a full learning in private schools is also a Christian private schools monks until I entered the university, and my kidneys were in a region in Egypt, I was also a maid in a church in Cairo and I live in the most prestigious neighborhoods, and I was also very luxurious we would go to the resort annually in Chalet particularly my family and I spend the entire summer there, that I was a girl live between the arms of her family and between the walls of the church, Crown friends still Otzln well, has almost the tragedies started and I am 22 years old I was studying with both the process where I spend six days a week within the province that have the faculties and go to the arms of my mother a few hours on Thursday and go on Friday to the church to attend the prayer and then I begin my ministry in charge of it to the afternoon and returned for lunch between brothers and between my father and mother, and I pm to the train station to take the train to the place of my studies, and continued my normal until I reached the third band and I met with a group of some of my friends on a group of young expatriate like me and they were young, mostly from Lower I am the only Christian among girls and young group and I was alienated and we would go out altogether and eat together and have fun and stay up late together

2

I found him in front of me looked at me, looks silent, but his eyes had been talking words understood my eyes and was always looks silent to me but it was brought to me fluffy words and beautiful words from the looks of the silent eye eager whenever and signed the same in my eyes and I wish I could talk to him, but the pride of women's event that I began to talk to him It was New Year's Day and came checking hand for the first time and says all happy new year and asked to introduce himself and I introduced myself and I knew that he also overseas student my friendship began to take some sort of privacy, hang out out with him, Have Fun with him and eat with him despite knowing that he is not from my religion But I did not know I would fall in forbidden i consider him a friend and support in my pilgrimage

I consider him a friend and support in my pilgrimage but I heard from him talking that I haven't heard from any young man before I could hear the words that so tenderness and how he is sad and wishes death because he cannot be my husband because he is a ##### and I am a Christian I could hear the words are sweet as honey, but any honey and any sweet that honey mixed with poison it looks fatal deception as Bible said:-(smoother than butter, his mouth and his) in the Psalms Psalm 55

I felt my heart to him and love him terribly and I was also crying because it cannot be that my beloved husband I put my hand between his hands and put my hand on his heart is and start to say words that any loving poet could say words like this

3

And it was every now and then ask me about certain within the Christian religion things and I answer him and I thought to myself that I make him known Christ on my hands and believe in it and time will get married darling marriages Christian intact because I also wanted to be together in the sky But he was also discussing with me in matters concerning the differences between my faith and creed, and slowly slid with him, so I love him madly he loves me and I give my body to him many times, during which he agree with me that we close argueing in religion and enjoy our love and our life, every time he say away I miss him a lot,

I was still on my habit with my family and love of the church and my service between its corners, and happened to me as a result of my relation with him, I got pregnant,



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I went to my lover, who sate every emotional desires , With joy and embraced me and I was scared at the time, said that we should get married no matter what the obstacles and told me that I marry him and both of us on his faith agreed after a bitter thought at the time I was a mental canceled was as a mental who thinks and I was doing everything he says to me without any thought I figured I see his image in all people and hearing his voice in the voices of all people

At the time, I was asked to do a very simple sacrifice his view on this and the price of sacrificing his wife to be with him and that raise my son I wish it was me baby from him, and did not think about it a lot and I asked him how this would happen?

He said he arranged everything, with me agreed to go on Thursday plain to the home of my family, as everything is normal I went to the church, I gave my confession to the priest as decisive plan as he told me to do

I'm doing it and I'm like I hypnotic magnetically and headed on Friday morning also of the church and made the sacred secrets, and began my service, then did not extend to my house, but I got the lack of service with some of the domestic Church and a last resort I went to my house and I was determined to executive darling scheme ate with them and collected my staff having all my needs and went down to the train station,

But I did not go to the station, but went to the darling who

took me to his house welcomed me my family welcome I've never seen before and there wore the hijab and grew between the arms of the mother darling in the early morning I was lying with their car to Al-..... and gave them my card and signed a petition of and identified me session and shortly after I went directly to the province, which was studying the terms of I find the protection of my family who look to kill me because I left the religion of the infidels and triangulation to the religion of truth

So I deliver my ears and my mind to the people of my beloved husband that Christian heresy and shirk and they worship the Goddess of three and that is a religion and the unification of mercy and justice.

My family had known and asked to see me, but I refused to meet him because they are infidels and atheists. The priest who has taken my confession was very surprising to the extent that he cried and asked me what happened?

My family knew I was pregnant, my father said to me that I go with them, I do not care anything but I told them in high tone their disbelief and I was also here as I was drugged and hypnotic magnet, I was rushed for time to be granular forensic my husband who keeps my son and left my family and the priest after a bitter attempts to I was rigid and numbing feelings

Uttered what must speak with pronounced lips did not say it mentally uttered only sacrifice from me to my darling, who took over all my thinking and my mind, I changed my card and my name and married religiously and lived with him the first days of marriage the happiest wife in the universe.

But I found out he was not authorized me to complete my studies within the University of fear for my life, and also i handed over my thinking that my family and my colleagues, who wants to revenge on me,

Began practicing my life as a ##### prayers on Thursday, and the fasting month of @@@@, and was the first to request his request my husband insisted it is abortion myself and when I rejected I found the first time tell me ugliest words and beat me in all sides and i aborted myself obeying of his request and ordered

Began my husband love unfailing very my part n although I committed all the rituals of figured I Wear &&&&&&&& then &&&&& and I pray in the morning and afternoon, ,,,, ,,,, and ,,,, and fast ..., but he was telling me to serve his family, I was doing everything he says to me in order to avoid the strikes



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Then i began miss my family , my father and my mother and my sister and my brother.
I was happy to live among them and compare terror and in fear that I live now from my husband and his family, i asked him where the good talking you said to me ,where the love and joy ,
He laughed and replied these we say for the whores like you ,but you are odalisque ,you only for sex and pleasure ,when I found I ##### woman then I will have kids from her,
You are bad race and there is no way to get kids from you

I was standing distraught what happens and telling myself I sacrificed all my needs for my happiness with you and suppressed my tears and sorrow
It was a day I hear him talk runs through my ears and my mind such as bolts and I surprised by that he exercising the same love game with more of a Christian girl but did not have sex with them was benefited from my experience,

And he want to prove to the cheated girls that he is an honorable man and his religion prevent him from having sex without marriage, so I was surprised and I asked him you have asked for it , he replayed I am fighting nonbelievers in all ways and you are cheap and bad ,these girls I will knowhow to convert them to ,in any way

I remember one day why you look so bad ,..... doesn't look good on you ,how about putting some makeup, I told it won't work anymore the light of Jesus is turned off, but my husband didn't understand it

I have discovered that my husband from a radicalic group specified in targeting and hunting Christian girls

My husband has tried with some Christian guys but they can argue with him about the strength of the Christian faith

,at this time I was crying for hours ,,and eat my food with bad feeling for what I have done , I denied jesus and sold him for my pleasures and fake love and fake desires ,how is my father and my mother now , how is brother and sister ,how lucky they are they still Christian and no has done like me ,they are sure had stronger faith ,I was missing to see them ,after the good life I had in my parents' house and this life the different is so big , I wish I said yes to them and went back with them , I wish I had said yes to the servant who promised to marry and go abroad and not deny Jesus faith

As I have denied Jesus, Jesus has denied me in my life

As for my husband in my husband's study considers himself Researcher philosophical wanted to study Christian philosophy, criticism and directed by a global search for a lie Bible and theic clear but it was not taught in its entirety for onlyic philosophy

but curiosity is very large with curiosity that the cat was killed, as they say, he dares my husband and studied St. Paul the Apostle philosophy and read his letters, which liked a lot and tried to ask me about it, but I was unable to answer, yes, this is my tongue inability to speak any words about Christianity and Christ who denied him, then with the increase of admiring of my husband of the Bible, he explored New Testament and he read a lot and began to get used to it then began to study Christian philosophy and could not resist, logical evidence-existing philosophical .

And then turned my husband from an friend who were with him in the legitimate@@@@@ group and monitor funds and gifts for any young con Christian girl and makes defamatory converted to has, this person has started to harass me, so I told my husband who start to hate this person and also said that his father don't fast @@@@ and smoke in secret



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Too many things throughout the whole year and I'm a ##### wife, curiosity made my husband is heading for atheism. And starting from a new study of the philosophy of the Apostle Paul addressed the thinkers and philosophers of Christians and in particular philosophy and the way the first church thinking and way of thinking in theology

He started to Buy references and many exotic and expensive and he keep busy in researches for another year lived with a ##### wife also research and comparison and scrutiny and scrutiny in the literature and books During this second year of my marriage and my husband left me completely and become devoted for his research.

at the time he does not speak with me just a little too for the first time allows me to do I contact my family if they wish, so I go to a public telephone and call them to hear the sound of someone just put the handset without a word to me how can I talk to them and what to say to them, my sister left her fiancé and my brother's family rejected any leads them to marry their daughter, how I talk to them after all this? My wife and lasted throughout the #####-year-old second and third years began with my husband, a full-time to his research

Ray of hope and light: -

I woke up one night at dawn on the arms and kisses my husband who grapped me while I'm asleep and was kissing me, which in the case I did not see it before, he was crying tears of very heavy and it was at the same time laughing, and tells me I am his lip told me I love you, my son appeared to me appeared to me .after calmed down a little was the tears profusely with a laugh he tells me I saw Christ. Christ appeared to me and showed me the wounds of his hands and feet and spoke to me, and it was dry-eyed and blamed him for what he did with me and the girls. And shocked when he asked me what to do to be a Christian? Shock paralyzed my thinking and my tongue, that he decided to surrender his life to Christ and that he will follow Christ with all his heart and his thought at all costs it is now asking me if I wanted to be with him or not in this way told me what he saw the Lord of glory of Jesus Christ. Christ showed the same to him.

The joy of this talk and we cry with us until the morning has returned me the chance to live again after my death is now a strong chance to meet with my family in a meeting Habibi Christ .Christ allowed me to go back to embrace him, and did not close the door in my face. I remembered the story of the prodigal son and how his father was waiting for him always on the first way, , The determination of this son that says I made a mistake Father in heaven and before, and I am not worthy to be called your son: make me as one of yours, but compassionate Father. But not invited to speak, but his son was the father and dived into the arms of his son.

So my parents did with me when they knew, including my husband and reached his decision with Christ was thrilled them joy unspeakable and found love tolerant and found tears of joy in appointed. My husband able to obtain the secret of the holy baptism within the Church of what Egypt and science and would like to say that it is on his decision said to me, you are my sister up to what we get married as a Christian and you are the sister of him did not touch me as a wife, but I lived with him a period of purity. I generated within the Christian family the meaning of the word known Christian chastity is to have been the work of Christian crown of us, of course, without any important papers that are secret and sacred before God be analysts.

Then with the help of some of the officers and permission for God we were able to leave Egypt and now I am a Christian faithful wife to my husband. Please pray for me to have mercy Lord of glory on what I did and forgive me atheistic him.

My friend and my sister in the body of Jesus



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I want to bring my experiment with details and I ask you be careful for yourself, there is no greater better than the love that Jesus has giving to us ,a lot of girls has been cheated by fake love and after this they saw a lot of humiliation and I am a living example in front of you

This story is about how radical groups is targeting Coptic girls and converting them

I found this story online and I brought it for the right of knowledge and the right of having better life, I have omitted all words that may hurt others' feeling and I kept the story details that serve the main purpose of my message

THE MAIN GOAL IS TEACHING MY SISTERS THESE GROUPS' TRICKS AND NOTHING ELSE, SO NO NEED TO ALL DETAILS

AGAIN ,THIS MESSAGE is NOT ABOUT RELEGION BUT ABOUT TEACHING FAMILIES AND GIRLS THESE TRICKS TO STAY SAFE .

This is the confession of an ex-member of a legitimateic group who planned various schemes to trick Christian girls in converting to

My name is A..... A..... S....., I was a previously.

I hope with all my heart that you help in the distributing of this book.

I grew up in Egypt as a I mentioned in my previous article, which was published on many websites, in Egypt.

I will write a brief account about my life when I was a

I grew up in a true family; we lived in Giza city, Gammete El-Dole El-Arabia. My father worked as a construction builder. He was a leader in legitimateic groups in Giza. He used to call people to prayer in the #####; this is a religious practice in countries. He also preached on Fridays, which is the prayer day fors and taught the K@@@@. In my opinion, he is a hypocrite for he secretly broke his fasting in Ra....., the holy month. He also used to force the children under the age of ten years to fast. When we were children, he used to force us to fast, and if we did not fast, we were punished through beatings. That was disgustingly amazing.

My father hated the Christian severely. In his point of view, Christian beliefs are corrupt. He taught us that they are heretics. He said, "they believe that Christ, the son of Mary is the Son of God and in another verse in their heretical book, he is a mere prophet of God".

There were many of these accusations heard daily either from the sound amplifier in the ##### every Friday, their prayer day, as well as audiocassettes that were recorded and old on every corner in Egypt.

There were so many prominent people in Egypt, such as @@@@ El and @@@@ El, who would follow that extreme line.

In this atmosphere, we grew up. My parents fed me hatred towards Christians since I was a child.

My father was a leader of anic group, which organised several social activities such as, accommodation for female students who came from cities far from the university, a day care for children and a faction, which aimed to convert Christian women to at any cost, and by whatever means.

This legitimateic group followed a scheme that was planned since the regime of the corrupt President Anwar Saddat with the help of top religious and political leaders, along with a group of ign@@@@t low social economic people.

These people became the foundation of the greater group to convert the Christian women and girls.

My father was so close to the corrupt President Saddat, who was going against the teaching of in many areas, he followed these people blindly.

The purpose of this scheme was to convert the whole of Egypt to within fifty years from the beginning of the time of this scheme. At the same time choke the Egyptian Christians in Egypt and force



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

them out of their jobs, either they settle for hard labour jobs or be forced outside Egypt and migrate to other countries.

The Wahabby family funded this scheme; they are members of the Saudi Arabian Royal Family and various other Royal Families of the Gulf region. The money was pouring in from these people; they were willing to pay a lot of money for the women and girls. They wanted to convert the Christian women and girls at any cost. The cost for one-woman or girl reached five thousand Egyptian Pounds in the seventies and the eighties, which was a lot of money in today's value.

A few people shared this money; the person responsible for the conversion takes half the money, and members of the police force [if they helped] and anyone else who took part in project. The money paid would increase from ten to one hundred thousand Egyptian Pounds, it depended on the social status of the girl, whether she came from a well-known family or not.

We used to have a special celebration for the converted girl in the streets, just to irritate and aggravate the Christians in the area and the girl's family.

Woe to any one intending to obstruct this parade; whether the woman's family or any other Christian. There were always two police cars, one in the front and one in the back. That was the tradition for the converted women up to 1985 when this practice stopped. Nevertheless, we kept on planning to convert the Christian women.

We mainly targeted the Christian girls and women just to shame the Christian men. If the Eastern man loses his sister, daughter, or wife, it will cause him a great deal of shame.

The plan was to attract the Christian girl through her emotions and appeal to her nature as a woman. If that did not work we used to trick the girl in moral scandals, and blackmail her to do what we want, which is, convert to just to avoid the scandal, as we will see later on.

This scheme was a lucrative source of income for anyone in Egypt and was going on throughout the country.

I truly believed that by converting those Christians I have secured myself a big portion in paradise. This belief made us [the men] work harder and harder in this scheme.

I have married one of the Christians girls I have deceived, and from time to time I would ask her questions about the Christian faith, I loved studying philosophy. I wanted to criticize the Christian faith and even I wanted to write a paper about how fallacious is the bible. I started to study the philosophy of the apostle Paul, which I liked very much. I tried to ask my wife but she could not answer me. I started to read the New Testament and I liked it very much to the point of I could not stop reading it. I could not reject the truth in it and after many months I started to reject the philosophy of At that time I was quite with my wife, I did not talk much with her and I studied many books especially the ones of the early church.

One night the Lord Jesus Christ appeared to me and said "I love you " the Lord Jesus Christ showed me the wounds in His hands and His feet, He was so sad for what I have done to His Christian girls.

I went to my wife to ask her with tears rolling down my cheeks, what shall I do to become a Christians? My wife thought I was joking with her but I was very sincere in my tears.

*In these pages, I will talk about how I managed to deceive many girls and women. How I planned to deceive them **with every dirty trick possible.***

I pray that whoever reads these coming pages to forgive me because I have done these things in ign@@@@@ce. I used to think that I was pleasing God, the god of However, by the Grace of my Lord Jesus Christ, I worked hard to steer back every girl and women I have deceived in forsaking Christianity and end up in a hellish religion. They have since all came back to the Lordship of Jesus Christ and His Grace.

I do not write this article just to tell my story, but I write it to 'blow the whistle'. I write this to warn every person, and every Christian family, that we may learn from our mistakes and know the dangerous plans that target the Christians.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I fear that some girls and women think they are capable of handling such tribulation for a while and when they want to reverse their decision, they will be able to go back to Christianity with ease.

My sisters if you think that, you are mistaken. Things are far worse than you think. I write this that you may understand the schemes to plan your conversion. This is a dangerous plan against the Christians.

To the spirit of my beloved and faithful martyr S..... Ma....., who shed his blood for the name of Jesus Christ after he was a member of anic group. He was resisting the Lord Jesus and His church until the divine truth shone upon his heart, and the Lord Jesus was revealed to him. That was to me the beginning of the road to search the truth. His prayers were a great support to me, and because of it I became born again, I am a changed man, just like Saul who became Paul.

To him I dedicate this book, may our Lord Jesus Christ grant him eternal life with all the saints and the martyrs.

The earth and its fullness is the Lord's

*Jo.... A.....
April 2005*

Listed below is the first case of the girls I have deceived.

First girl (N.M.A.)

This girl is from Cairo, she came to the city I lived in to study in the university {my father worked as a construction builder and we moved to this city for a big project}. She was a very beautiful girl, I knew from her friends in the colleges that she is an easy victim, though she was a sincere friend to them but yet she was to them an infidel because she was a Christian. They planed for me to meet with her few times. I was trained to look as if I am truly in love with her. I used to start my conversation with her by asking few question regarding Christianity, which aimed to make her doubt Christianity. She answered me with unconvincing answers from my point of view, which made me change my tactics. I had to deceive her by telling her I love her over and over. Many times I would shed some tears to convince her that I am madly in love with her. She believed me, and she ended up in bed with me. Things were going according to plan, her friends were aware of the affair and they encouraged her to keep going in this sin. I promised her of marriage and our K@@@@ allows us, as, to marry Christian women, I convinced her of my love and of my respect to Christianity and if it was up to me I would become a Christian, but I cannot because I would be killed. I even went to church with her and bought some books from the church just to prove that I respect Christianity.

Sure enough I achieved what I want, she became pregnant and it was may chance to say we have to get married so our baby, the fruit of our love, would have a family.

She was very afraid and at the same time she could not think straight. I said to her do not sever your relationship with the church, keep going to the church and she did.

*One Thursday she went to her family's home in Cairo and on Friday she went to the church and had communion as usual. She even went to her Sunday school; she was a Sunday school teacher. At night I was waiting for her with a suitcase full of clothes and with her jewellery on, I took her to my home in Giza. She spent the night there and in the morning she appeared in the office of the person in charge of the procedure of the conversion **in El A.....,***

. I planed her relocation to the city where I study until I finished university.

I changed her name from N.M.A. to F..... El-Z..... , which is a typical name.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Her family and friends and the church leaders did the impossible to change her mind, but there was no success. She was totally brainwashed, she was sure that she is now worshiping the true God, the God of..... Five weeks passed by and I have achieved a victory for A.... and I.... I received a large sum of money for this achievement and it was distributed among other people, as I mentioned before. Of course I have now a portion in paradise and full of virgins, so why should I keep a wife like this one. She is a harlot and betrayed her own faith. I decided that I would not have a child from one like her, sold her body for the desire of the flesh; and also I would not have my child with Christian relatives. The truth came to the surface, I asked her to abort the fetus. I used my rights as a husband to beat her up. I said {you have to work to eat} go and work as servant to your the Mu..., who took a harlot like you to I..... I repeated the same tactics, thinking I am helping my religion, my life here on earth and my life in paradise. Helping my religion by converting the infidel to, and helping my life by earning a lot of money as a reward for my doings and helping my life in paradise by getting rewarded more portions in paradise.

Now this girl is working as a servant without a pay, she works to eat only.

When I have sexual desire, for she is one of my properties, I do it by beating her with such a pleasure for she is not a true I was so sure that she became a because of her lustful desires only, that is why I wanted to have my revenge through hurting her by whatever means.

This went on for three years, seven months, and twelve days until that blessed day came, Sunday 1998 when I made the decision to accept Jesus Christ as my own savior and redeemer. Jesus Christ was revealed to me personally after many researches and studies where I was transformed from a to atheist. I left every one, I was on my own, just to search the truth as I mentioned before {I have written about this period in a separate article}. I told my wife about my desire to become a Christian; she could not believe it when she heard me. She saw my tears and my sincerity, only then she could believe me. In the last three years, seven months, and twelve days I have succeeded to convert eight girls to that is beside what my father succeeded to convert girls to

Thanks to our Lord Jesus Christ, with His help I have managed to convert the eight girls whom I have deceived back to Christianity, also many of the girls that my father converted to Now I am praying earnestly for the rest of the girls. I do receive good news about them; they are coming back one by one.

Let the name of the Lord Jesus Christ be glorified

Girl D.B.A.

This is a story of a lukewarm Christian girl D. who had a superficial relationship with the Lord Jesus Christ. She studied at a college about an hour and half from her home and came from a very well known wealthy family with social importance. Her father was a medical doctor and her mother was a pharmacist, her brothers also were doctors in the army with the rank of officers.

I wanted to convert her to but I found this to be a very hard task as I realized that I couldn't win her through fake love. I had to use dirty tricks in order to get her to convert. As the saying goes "The purpose justifies the means", after all we, s, are in continuous war with these filthy Christians, and we can only win this war through deceptions.

During this time when I was trying to convert her to a young man called Yas.... came to me asking me to help him in marrying this girl D. He wanted help in converting her to by any way possible, no matter what.

Girl D. had a close friend; who was a devout but she still regarded girl D. as her sister. I went and talked with her and convinced her that the Christian beliefs are corrupt and I recited what A%%% said (The Jews and the Christians will not accept you until you accept their beliefs) and also (You, who



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

believe in A% % % % do not regard Jews and Christians as spiritual leaders, however he who regards them as a spiritual leader, he is one of them. God will not guide the unjust people.) I told my friend that Jihad, who fights for the sake of, claims that it is a duty for every to convert Christians and if you do this, not only will you have participated in the victory of, but you will also be rewarded for this in paradise. My friend was convinced with these points because it was from the K@ @ @ @ @ and so she asked me what should we do, I told her that she has to be very friendly to this Christian girl, even much more than before, and she agreed. Meanwhile I went to a pharmacist, a fellow in our legitimateic group and asked him for a drug that causes hallucinations, I told him that I wanted to drug a Christian girl. He gladly provided that drug, as he believed that he is fighting for and once again he will have a portion in paradise and will have many virgins in paradise.

I took the drug and it was in the form of tablets and asked the friend to put two of them in a glass of milk with breakfast and two in her meal at dinnertime and another two in her yogurt in suppertime. I told her "As soon as you see changes in her behavior contact us immediately." As soon as she started hallucination, she contacted us; Yasser and I went and found girl D. hallucinating badly. I had with me a video camera and we started to joke with her, but she was not aware of what was going on, she was totally out of it. Yasser stripped her of her clothes and had sex with her while I was filming the whole action for three hours.

When the effect of the drug wore out and she found her self-naked and lost her virginity, she was furious, she cried and screamed. She cursed us with all her being; she cursed and the prophet of, A% % % %, she tried to tear the pages of the K@ @ @ @ @.

I showed her the videotape, she was totally devastated, for the video and the pictures will be printed and distributed to all her Christian family and everyone who knows her. As we mentioned before she came from a prominent family and this will cause a lot of shame to them. Girl D. knelt down and begged us to spare her such shame, but all that did not move us.

We told her "you have no choice but to do what we tell you, because your family will kill you if they find out about the video and the pictures."

She had no choice but to submit to us, and I was rejoicing when I saw that she was totally broken hearted and depressed.

We went to theic group for fifteen days to prepare her mentally for the conversion, we brain washed her. The poor girl could not argue at all but was crying all the time.

Now came the time to go to the police station [it is the practice in Egypt that everyone who wants to convert to has to go to the police station and the state security] and she did exactly what she was told to do.

We told her "When the officer asks you why you want to become a? Say it is my desire to become a, tell him the following story":

I had a dream about the, God bless his soul and he told me peace be with you and the mercy and blessing of God be with you and the prophet E..... [that is how they call Jesus in their K@ @ @ @ @] was with him, who greeted me with peace, and said to denounce all the Christians beliefs for they do not approve of M..... as the messenger of A% % % % and there is no God but A% % % %. And E..... also kissed the head of M..... and he said this verse from the K@ @ @ @ @ ("He who accept any religion but, A% % % % will not accept him in the last day for he is a loser"). Also Mo..... had a wife called Ai.....) who also appeared to me in the dream.

The Christian girl did this in front of the police officer. Her family who has a high social status came to talk to her and her mother was in tears, but girl D cursed her mother and the two priests that came to visit her with her family.

I confess as an x-..... this is the truth; this was a deliberately planned blackmail to convert her to in front of the police officers. It was nothing but a play and charade in front of the police officers.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Her comment to her family and the priests that came to visit her was "It is none of your business, I am convinced with, I have the free will to do what I want, may God guide you to the right religion." Finally all the official paper work went on as planned and girl D. became Aish.. A .. A..., which is a typical name. Confessed the two sentences of acknowledging that she is a which are And we finished the paper work in 48 hours. We issued her new name, Now we have achieved everything; the man succeeded in trapping this poor girl, and received a large sum of money, because she came from an upper class Christian family. I took 25% of this money plus another money allocated for persons who help in any way to convert Christian girls and women. This money comes from people who financially supported the conversion.

Everything took place as we anticipated, humiliation and disgrace to her Christian family. Her mother sold her pharmacy with a loss. Her father sold his clinic and sold everything else and they went to Cairo. They went to a place where they can hide, they went to a crowded city, to Cairo. They were running away from their shame.

Girl D. is known now by the name A..... She married to our brother Yas... and the poor girl deceived herself with happiness and thinking that now she embraces the true religion. Her mother in law and sisters in law gave her a hellish time.

She was married for sixty days, no more. Yas..... felt he had his fun with her and there are no need to stay married to bad person like her. He had the satisfaction that she is one of his possessions now. He had his fun, and now it is time to divorce her.

Now A.... has no place to go, we felt we should not leave her without a place to sleep so we took her to the head office of the legitimateic group, to sleep and work as the lowest grade of cleaner, to scrub the floor in a clinics without pay, just for eating and sleeping. She stayed like that for three months [this is the period a woman has to stay unmarried after divorce, just to make sure she is not pregnant from the previous husband] After the three months a future husband came, who knew of her story and wanted to marry her.

He was one of the lowest working class in Egypt. His work was selling vegetable on a wooden pushcart, which is illegal to do in the city. This man was married with six children, he has to work two jobs, morning and evening to support his family, and both jobs were the lowest pay.

The poor girl begged us not to marry this man, for he was totally, utterly, absolutely incompatible with her. Her tears and cries made no difference with us for we were stone hearted towards her.

She married this man and experienced all sorts of ultimate humiliation with him; she had to work so he and his family can eat better. She worked as a servant in homes [this is the lowest grade of jobs in Egypt, they are usually badly treated. They eat the scraps of food and sleep on the cold kitchen floor] She sold vegetables on the wooden push carts [as we said that was illegal and she was risking to be arrested any time and be put in jail.]

Every one saw her could not believe his eyes, she was the daughter of a medical doctor, she was the pride of her family and a very respectable girl. She was the dream girl for any Christian; she was actually more than any man dreams of. The poor girl became like a ghost from what happen to her.

The same thing was repeated with her second husband, she was divorced after five months. She did not marry again, after all she was married twice and had a pornographic videos, as well as many x rated pictures when she was a Christian girl. She was to thes nothing but filthy being. She has nowhere to sleep except in a camp, it was a very temporary accommodation; she lived there in very inhuman conditions.

Finally she lifted her heart to Jesus Christ; she remembered her Savior and Redeemer. She cried out to the One who loved her so much that He gave His life for her, to save her from eternal hell. She cried out with all her being and said, Lord have mercy on me, I have sinned against You. The Lord had compassion on her, and answered her prayers.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

By that time I was already a Christian and I had been baptized secretly. I started to inquire about the girls who have been converted to I knew how bad her condition was. My wife, who came back to the bosom of our Lord Jesus and the church, went with me to talk to her. My wife asked her if she wants to come back to the Lord Jesus, just like my wife did. Girl D. could not believe her self. She wept and wept, it was the tears of comfort, repentance, sadness, and joy all at once.

This time I took her into our new home, not like the first time when we took her to a home. We took her to pray and offer praises to the Lord. We praised God and sang all together that night.

Now we have to do the right thing. We have to inform her family with everything. My wife went with member of her family and with a priest. They talked about the prodigal son and how he came back. Her mother, her father and her sibling, they all wept and wished if they can see her. We appointed a time for this meeting in a well-known church in Cairo, in which a lot of miracles happened by the mighty hand of God. It was a joyful occasion; a heart of stone would melt in a time like this.

I have expected some insults from her family, but there were none of that. On the contrary, they were very loving. Everyone was kissing and hugging her. There is no wonder in that, for Christianity is a religion of love and forgiveness. I cried so hard when I saw such love to forgive the daughter. I was asking myself, why did we cause the Christian such pain and hurt? Why did we do that to them? I used to despise their smiles that showed on their faces when we criticize them or hurt and humiliate them. I used to say these smiles are smiles of wickedness and cunningness because they are a minority among us, they cannot show any objections, otherwise they know what their end will be and that will be persecutions. But now I do understand the secret of this smile, it is because of their love and forgiveness, it is the love of the enemy and being in peace with them. This character is only found in Christians.

After the meeting between girl D. and her family in the church, we went to her family home with all the dignity of a daughter. They embraced her with love and compassion. They did with her what the father in the gospel of Luke did with his prodigal son. Her mother bought her new clothes fitting for a daughter in a privileged family and her father bought her jewelry to welcome her back in the family. She is now the daughter of the king, Jesus Christ.

They had a family celebration for her return and they said over and over {our daughter was dead and now she is a live. She was lost and now she is found}

Girl D. came back to the bosom of her heavenly father. She has gained back her dignity and honor. She regained her radiance and angelic beauty, which was there before she started the journey of misery.

They submitted an application to the Christian clergy committee to become Christian again, which was accepted (in Egypt it is not that simple to go back to Christianity after a person becomes a) one of the Christian lawyers volunteered to go to the court so she can get back her Christian name and her I.D. card. The court agreed to the request.

Now she lives in France with her Christian husband and her daughter. They all serve our lord Jesus Christ in the Coptic Orthodox Church.

Let the name of the Lord Jesus be glorified and exalted.

Girl N. M. M.

This girl is the third girl I have deceived.

She was a simple girl came from the countryside. She was in the high school studying to have a high school certificate. She came from a simple family and was very close to her father more than to her mother. She used to go the church, attend Christian retreats, listen to Christian sermons and watch videos of biographies of the saints.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

She was emotionally attached to a hard working young Christian man; he was working in a Tourist Company. He worked hard to establish himself; he also helped his family financially. He was a deacon in the church; a devoted Christian and managed to establish a simple home for his future wife. But the mother of the girl did not like that young man and did not approve of her daughter's love to him. She was a cruel mother; she did the impossible to destroy this love by whatever it takes. The mother abused her daughter physically and emotionally in front off her friends to humiliate her. The mother's aim was to get her daughter change her mind about her love to that young man, the mother tried to match her daughter with her nephew [that is common in the middle east] but the daughter refused and cried. The mother called her father in Cairo, which is where he worked and asked him to come to chastise the daughter. And that was not enough for the mother so she called her brothers to chastise her rebellious daughter and they did. They started by beating her savagely in a street of their village and the daughter was shocked and was stunned to this sever beatings and she run in the street hoping some one will save her from this savage beating and she entered into the first house she saw the door was open. It was the house of a friend told her following:

- Why they beat you like that? What they want from you?*
- You should not be beaten like that.*
- This should not go on like that, you are now old enough.*
- Why do you accept all this humiliations?*

-You deserve someone to love you and respect you, not to humiliate you like that.

All these words were said to the girl while she was crying and suffering from the pain caused by her family from the physical abuse and humiliation.

At that time the brother of the friend was working for us in the building business; his name was H Abu Z. He came to me with this story and I realized that this was a good and easy opportunity. I asked him "do you want to serve your religion and the victory of A%%%" and his messenger?" He said, "of course I do". I said, "if you want to do that, you have to propose to marry this girl and I will come with you to speak to her." I went and I spoke with her. I explained that "the religion is merciful with his followers and this Christian family is not worthy of you, they do not deserve you, they do not deserve that you stay with them and be one of them. You are a great blessing and they do not appreciate you." I have brain washed her and convinced her with the idea of revenge from her mother. I told her "her mother would be humiliated if she knew that her daughter converted to Your mother and your uncles will be ashamed when they know that you became a As well as she will escape the abuse of her family by marrying a man who will appreciate her. I told her "we would give you a furnished home with what ever you need. We will give you a job after you have your school certificate."

The idea of revenge was so appealing to her; she wanted revenge from her mother and her uncles.

I planned her escape; the plan was that her friend would go to the home of the Christian girl's family to tell the mother that her daughter will be spending the night with her, just to have some rest. It just happened that one of her uncle's children was to be peptized in the following morning. They planned to go to one of the monasteries to attend the mass and get the child peptized. They came to take the girl to go with them and she refused to go with them because she was annoyed with what happened the day before. We watched the family car leave the village and then the Christian girl went to her home and packed up her bag and she run away with the man. They went to the police station and she met with the officer to finish her papers of conversion. The officer told her; I cannot do anything for you because you are not 18 years yet. If you insist on conversion you have to go to El A..... to give you a new birth certificate (which will be a false birth certificate) I immediately told the man to go to an apartment in Giza and from there to go to the head office of the security department in Egypt and there, they said the same thing about her age, being under the age of 18 years.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I contacted @@@@h in the village, Berma, Tanta and asked him to hide the girl and he agreed immediately. We took the girl to his house and in this house we started giving her a lot of tablets and drugs aimed to rob her of her understanding and will. We brain washed her with the help of a group of clerks. The combination of these drugs and tablets with the clerks made her loose her understanding and her will.

She stayed in @@@@ @ house for a period more than three weeks. At that time her village, which enjoyed calmness and serenity, became a ball of betweens and Christians and because of this girl, which she is still a minor. The head officer of detective group in the police office of the town went to the village with rage and fury saying; "the girl declared she is a and anyone say a word of objection, I will arrest and detain him." That provoked the Christians more and the conflict started against thes. One of the Christians attacked the man's house, which the girl ran with him. Now the village was surrounded with armed vehicles and police forces for more than forty-five days. I say the truth except for the courage of the Christians; there was no hope for this girl to come back.

We changed the place of her accommodation from @@@@ @

house to @@@@ @ in another village where she stayed for ten days. We continued giving her the same tablets and drugs and the same meetings with thes clerks. We moved her again to Cairo then to Giza. Within this time we succeeded to issue her a false birth certificate through @@@@ @ in Bihera state in Lower Egypt that she is twenty-two years old. This @@@@ @ used to offer many services to our and every group works in the field of the conversion; he has faked many papers for us.

We went to El A..... to finish all the paper work needed and changed her name to a name.

We heard that there is no stability between the Christians and thes in this village. Christians started to distribute leaflet against, as will as attackings men.

I went secretly to pray on Friday in the mosque of this village and after the prayer was finished a number of the Christian men attacked us and we were wounded. I was wounded in the forehead, which required six stitches; I do have a scare until now.

One of the member of the parliament intervned to the benefit of the Christians, he was a The whole issue of the conversion was accelerated, and it was to be reviewed by the police minister, who ordered that the matter be investigated. We brought the girl to @@@@ @ in Samalot to stay in his home until the full investigation finished. We took her to another home; it was the home of Ibr..... Ab..... A..... He was one of the legitimateic groups and worked as engineer in the water board. He was a friend of

We desired that the whole investigation would end up to the benefit of, especially after the intervention of the human rights group; the girl sister went on hunger strike.

Within that long period of the absence of the girl N. we were diligent in giving the girl the same tablets and drugs and having the same meetings with the clerks and ladies who work in the field of conversion, that went on every day and for a long period.

Because the law was very clear on the issue of conversion, we have to ask the girl a direct question about how much she is convinced of theic religion, if she said she is convinced, she will go to the parish of the church in this area. It was not legal to declare her conversion until she reached the age of eighteen years old, which was the legal age. The fake birth certificate was not accepted. If she said she was not convinced to be a, then in this case she has to be handed over to her family immediately and every member of the police force was involved in this matter, has to incur a punishment. One of the major persons who were punished was police inspector Ishmael Ad..... El B.....; he was the head officer of the detective group, who provoked the Christian in this village. He was transferred to a remote state and was not allowed to handle any investigation any more.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

We started to plan for the interview of the girl N. with a representative of the police commissioner. She told us I would do anything you want me to do.

She was deceiving us.

The police car came to transport her; she was wearing the full covering of the face and the body to the state security center to meet with her father. As soon as she saw her father, she burst into tears and kneeled at his feet asking for forgiveness. She asked him to take her to her sister, we told her "your sister is on hunger strike and you should sign that you are becoming a because that what you want to do and in this case she will stop the hunger strike. If you are late in making the decision your sister will die."

Girl N. was so sad for her sister but she was so scared of us. She went to meet the police commissioner representative and he asked her about her true feeling about He was surprised to find out that she was cursing and all thes. She wanted revenge from all of us.

The decision was made to hand her over to her family and cancel the fake certificate of her conversion, which was issued by El, , and the story was to be reviewed by the persecutor office.

It was the baggiest blow to us, we felt that what happen was the ultimate shame for us and thes, because of her and the Christians young men who set the whole issue on fire. The girl and her family moved to where her father worked, it be in Kalyoob, near Cairo. I tried to deceive her and tell her that I am madly in love with her and I am willing to become a Christian for her sake but all my deception was in vain. I almost lost my life by the Christian man that she is in love with.

Now she worked with a well-known Christian lawyer and she is a mother to three children.

Let the name of the Lord Jesus be glorified

Girl B.G.M.

She came also from a village; she was a student in the university. Her problem was a repeated one, which was the sever meanness and nastiness of the family to her. She is a petite girl and she was pretty. She was simple girl to the point of naivety.

She used to ride a microbus [that is a mean of transport between places where there are no trains and big buses] She used it daily from her village to her university. She always takes the front seat in the microbus. I saw her and she caught my attention with her child like face. I saw a snake around her neck, which is the gold cross.

I asked the driver of the bus about her, his name was A.... El....., he said that she is a student in the university and she always ride with him.

He was not a devout but I have convinced him to become a radical I talked to him about the Christians and the war against them, I told him that he has to be partaker of the against them and the war with these infidels has to be a series of many tricks and deceptions, I told him it is your choice to acquire a portion in paradise if he declared the victory of A%%%% and his A%%%%.

I started to set a perfect plan, which I used many times and it is still being used until now and I warn against it firmly.

I bought numbers of Christian booklets and pictures from a Christian bookshop. I told him to deceive the girl by telling her he is a Christian person. Every time the girl B. rids with him he gives her a booklet or a picture. This was repeated many times. He told her that his name was Samaan [that is a typical Christian name. and Christian have different names. There are some names are common]

The relationship between them became strong. He used to wait for her every day to give her a lift anywhere she wants to go.

They started to go out together to some parks and this was repeated over and over.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

She trusted that false Samaan and he deceived her more by playing Christian songs in the tap player of his microbus when they are alone.

She started to trust him and shared with him the nastiness and cruelty of her father, how he is so mean, he was one of those who considered having girls as a daughter is a misfortune and disaster.

This went on for seven months; she was so sure he is a Christian man. She used to call him on his home phone, he was living alone, and he was the only person to answer the phone.

She would ask him to meet with her to tell him her pain and suffering from her father and in return he would comfort her and show he really cares.

The time came to reap the fruit of the whole scam. I told him that he had to go to the next step and that is to convince her to run away with him and hid in one of the monasteries and then get married.

He did and girl B. was convinced with the plan. The time came for the fake Samaan to plan the run away. He decided when no one at the home of girl B, they will go in to collect her belongings. She was so naïve she even took her bible with her.

We went to a family and it was the ultimate shock to her.

I told her the following;

-The time came to speak frankly.

-You cannot go back to your family because if they found out by now that you have run away and if your father saw you now he will kill you.

-You have no way out.

-You have to wear the covering.

We chose a name for her and that is Z.....,

She cried, she begged and tried to convince us to let her go, but there was no success. We told her if you want to go to your family we are not responsible for you if your father killed you.

The poor girl was so afraid to the point she lost control over her bladder and urinated. She cried and screamed and hit herself because of the utter shock. The way to overcome this behavior was at hand; we gave her the same tablets and drugs we use in circumstances like this.

She preferred not to go back to her family fearing the wrath of her father for he will kill her.

She stayed for a month in this apartment. She used to spend daily an hour and half with @@@@ I....., an hour with a woman her name was Lam.... and an hour with another woman her name was H.... So she spent every day three and half hours hearing lectures about and was asked by the these people questions aiming to make her doubt the Christianity.

The time came to go to the state security, after we prepared her mentally. She refused to meet with her father. A priest came to meet with her and talked with her for an hour and half. Her comment was "may our god guide you to the right religion as he did with me" she would not say any more. The priest asked her to convince him with, but she would not answer him with one more word.

She was married to A... El and went to live with him but he turned her life into hell and she also turned his life into hell. If she refused to obey him in any way, he would beat her with a rubber hose, he also used to burn her with the cigarette butts in her private parts just to cause her sever pain.

She was extremely depressed; she was crying all the time, which made him very made at her and he would beat her more and more. He humiliated her to the ultimate and no wonder he already got his reward, he cashed a big sum of money and I also received my reward.

Girl B. who is now Z..... was divorced after only fifty-three days.

She lost absolutely every thing. She lost her study, her dignity, her family, her friends and colleagues in the university; she was in their eyes the lowest of the lowest.

She went to live in the dorm of thes girls not as one of them but as the lowest grade of cleaners without a pay. She worked for her accommodation and the bare minimum of food.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

She stayed like that for four months and married and was divorced again. She was a desolate for a year and two months.

The mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ was so great and His heart was open for her when she prayed for the Lord to deliver her, for He is a compassionate and merciful God and girl B. came back to Christianity. She lives now in Sydney Australia with her new family.

Let the Name of the Lord Jesus be greatly magnified.

Women SH. SH. H.

She was a nominal Christian; she was a lukewarm in her relationship with the Lord Jesus Christ. She did not know much about Christianity, you only know she is a Christian from the golden cross that dangled from her neck.

During the period of her education in the university she caused a lot of problems to her family because of her many bad loose relationships with men. Many times her father would drag her from rendezvous with these men.

She met a nice Christian man, he was serving Jesus, and he wanted to make an honest woman out of her and married her, though the priests of the church disapproved of this marriage as well as his family. She lived faithful to him for a very short time and after that she started to be rebellious against him, she started to cause problem with him for no reason.

She has two beautiful boys with him; these boys were so good looking. She started working in a school and there she met an old colleague, his name was K..... Abdul R..... and she started to flirt with him. K..... was a very poor person; he used to work hard to earn few Pounds to help him financially. Woman Sh. Started to talk money from her faithful husband and spend it on Kh.....

Her home was far from her school and she used that as excuse to come late and advance her relationship with Kh.....

Kh..... came and told me about his relation with this woman. I told him " You can get seven thousands pounds if you succeeded in converting this woman to and I will work hard to get you another three thousands pounds and that will total to ten pounds."

I planed a meeting for him with her in his apartment to have sex and I informed the police about it. The police came and caught them in the act. They went to the police station and we told her that she has two options, the first one to document the incidence and she will go to the court for a trial. The second one to correct this mistake and convert to and marry Khalid,

Of course she chose the second option.

She was released [that was an illegal action from the police stand.] She went home and got some cloths and went back to the police office. From there a lawyer met with her his name is M..... Abdul Z.... and took her in a car belongs to the A.... and there they finished all the paper works required.

She was supposed to take action against her husband to ask for the custody of her children because she has now the better religion, The law in Egypt states that if any of the spouses became a he has the right to have custody of the children under the age of eighteen yeas old because is a better religion than Christianity.

The husband new about this law so he took the children and disappeared in another city until one of the priests helped him to migrate to another country and he did not come back.

After she became a she kept her original name, she refused to change it, but her life became hell on earth. K..... took the ten thousands pounds and gave it to his poor family. They lived, K..... and woman Sh.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

on the hand out of the families; they wanted to reward him for his achievement to convert a Christian woman to

Woman Sh. wept so hard for not having access to her children, she missed them badly.

Two years went by and she did not see her children, every moment was like ages for her. She lived very poorly as well as the lack of food. She became very sick for she was emotionally broken. Sickness has its effect on her she looked like a ghost. Many times she tried to commit suicide and she was saved from that. Finally she was divorced from her K.... after her father paid him one hundred thousands pounds, that was through me after I was baptized into Christianity.

When her father saw her he could not recognize her, she was in a very bad shape. He accepted her as the father accepted his prodigal son. No one knows what she would end up to if her father did not accepted her.

Her paper went to the authority of the Coptic Church and two Christian lawyers handled her case without any cost and she won the case to become Christian again.

Her husband refused to accept her as a wife but he allowed her to see her children for a month in the year. She lives now with her mother and a brother in one of the coastal cities after her father passed away.

Let the name of the Lord Jesus Christ be glorified.

Woman H.H.Gh.

This woman was married to a simple man employed with the government. He was a decent man and had a son; he was accountant and two daughters, one studying to be a medical doctor and the other daughter studying to be a dentist.

She was a careless woman, though her husband was a very faithful and a loving husband to her.

She was a big spender and he tried to meet all her request. The children of this woman were very close with the church and had a good relationship with the Lord Jesus.

This woman needed a handy man to do some work to be done at home and a man from work; his name was Ma..... Abdul N..... offered to send her a man who can do this work. This worker aimed to go to her home when her husband was away, his name was Hus... Abd.. Ba.....

I new from M..... about this woman and I told him I would like to take to the worker Hus..... I told him about how important to wedge a war with these infidels and we have to win this war against them and make a victorious religion. I told him he has to fight for the god of and the god of will reward him with a palace in paradise as well as he will choose as many virgins as he desires.

He asked me what I should do. I said she looks like she is an easy target, you have to make her a sex object in her home and in the marriage bed, and this man was younger than her 21 years.

And he succeeded in the plan and he came and told us what happened. She became addict to adultery; she would call him to go to her. This practice went on for several months. She preferred him than her husband; he was younger and more masculine. He would practice strange sex with her.

Now came the zero hour; he went to her and told her

- You are so gorgeous.
- I cannot go on without you.
- A young girl does not know what you do.
- Your husband does not value you and he does not meet your needs.
- If a husband does not meet his wife physical need, she has the right to ask for divorce.
- Does not Christianity approve of divorce?
- We have no other choice but one solution.
- We need to enjoy our love.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

These deceiving, manipulating and devilish take found a way to her logic. She went the second day to her work and I was there waiting for her. There were also a lawyer waiting and @@@@ K....., he is a member of one of theic groups. We took the woman with us to the stat security and we met with the representative of the government security, who was disgusted from the whole set up. The representative tried to convince her that this is not a good move but she was prepared mentally for any objection from any one even her family.

Her family came to meet with her, her son came first and then her two daughters. They tried to convince her to change her mind but she cursed them and said you are all infidels and children of infidels. Her husband came and kneeled before her, pleading with her to change her mind, but her heart was like a stone.

All the paper work needed was finished in twenty-four hour.

And now came the time for her beloved man, the one who she forsaken everyone for his sake. She looked for him and found him nowhere. He cashed his reward, fifteen thousands pounds and run away with this money.

He left her to marry his sweet heart, a girl and now he has a good start in life with this kind of money.

This woman looked for him everywhere and when she found him she said, "Where are you?....."

She could not believe herself when she heard that. She has sacrificed her life, her husband, her children and her family for this person sake. What is going to be her grievous reward? And why not, for the one who sells her body and soul cheap will be sold cheap. Any one buy anything cheap, will be easily through away easily and put away in the trash.

This woman tried to contact her family but she could not find them.

Her husband took his children and run far away from the shame that they suffer now. That shame will torment them forever. She tried to contact her sibling but they refused to meet with her. She went to someic groups to live there until she finds someone fool enough to marry her.

Two months passed by and while she was crossing the road from Cairo to Aswan, a police car hit her. She had so many injuries and the driver was not at fault because she was walking and paying no attention to the road. She was stressed out for what she ended up with. She lost every thing. The pedestrians were screaming at her to caution her but she paid no attention to there warning.

The car accident caused her many broken bones and some fatal injuries. The ambulance came and took her to a public hospital. No one visited her, not even her sibling for they did not want to have any thing to do with her. No one ever visited her except me; I visited her and paid some expenses; which was paid by the’s ##### next to the hospital.

She stayed in the hospital for few months; she had many surgeries and ended up with a permanent disability in her foot. She has to use a metal walker to help her not to fall down.

Now she has nowhere to go, how she will manage financially? Where will she live? She lost every member of her family, her husband, her children, her sibling and her friends. Now she lost her work also.

Some kind people took her to live with some family in a small flat in one of Cairo cheapest area. A social worker did a case study about her and they issued her only twenty-five pounds monthly. Some people gave her small donations, which did not help much.

This condition went on for more than two and half years until I got baptized.

After I believed in Jesus Christ as my savior I new about this woman’s condition. I had to repent from all my past sins and one of these sins was, to work hard to get this woman back to Christianity. But I needed the help of her family and her sibling. This was a huge problem to overcome; her husband and children said that she has died. Her sibling said we will never now her. I needed the help of her family now other wise it will be a hard job to get her back.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

One of the bishops in Egypt with the help of some of the church monks played a big role in convincing her children and family to accept her as member of the family again.

The family agreed to see her and talk to her. I have planed, this time for her to escape from this state to another state, where her family lives. The meeting went on in one the priest's home.

And what I have expected happened, one of her siblings when he saw her he was so angry with her and a brawl started but the priest and some of the people present in this meeting intervned and calmed her sibling.

I said to every one present there that I take full responsibility for the whole matter, if any one wants revenge, avenge me not her. I have deceived her all the way.

All her children went and kissed her and embraced her and we were all in tears.

The priest, who was a scholar in, asked the woman about her belief in and why she chose to convert to She replied that she never thought that Christianity has any faults in it and she knows nothing in, she does not know the basics in not even the simplest prayer [equal to the Lord's prayer.]

She went to a woman's home that are dedicated to serve Jesus Christ, just to make sure of her true intention to come back to Christianity. They wanted to be sure that she is truly repented of her past and she was indeed.

All the paper work finished with great difficulty [any person converted to cannot go back to Christianity for he will be in the eyes of and the law of Egypt disloyal to and infidels and deserves a punishment.]

Unless the hand of our Lord Jesus Christ was with us, it would have been impossible that she could reunite with her family and her children again.

Let the name of the Lord Jesus Christ be glorified.

Girl M.A.T.

This girl was the biggest and hardest punch to the Christians in every state for the high status of her family, socially and intellectually. Her father had a very prominent place in the society; he was a very powerful man in his hometown and in the whole state. Her mother was a deputy minister and was about to be promoted to a higher position. The girl's family came from a well known and a well to do family.

This was a big blow for her father prestige; this girl was also a university graduate. I would like to mention that what happened with this girl happened with many girls and it is still happening and will happen with others if they are not cautious.

Girl M. was lacking nothing at all; she was living a very privileged life and had many friends, Christians and non-Christians. She was a believer in Jesus Christ, she followed all the church rules, she knows many verses and was diligent in honoring every lent of the church.

I got to know her through one of hers friends and she knew my intention of knowing her, she knew that I want to convert her to She agreed to introduce me to her, just for the victory of and declaring that there is no god but All..... She also was hopping to obtain a portion in paradise. I started with her the game of love, I played the role of a lover, who is madly in love and totally is attracted by her captivating beauty. I deceived her that I am a very moderate, I am secular and I love all people, some one who accept all religion, loving every one for who they are and I came across that I adopt the socialism thinking. I even tried to deceive her with some question that make her doubt the Christian faith, just to come across as a some who do not believe in religion. Her answers were proving that she knows Christianity, I did not hear these answers from any other girl and I have deceived her that I was some-how convinced with her answers. I did not tell her that I am a married man and my wife was



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

previously a Christian and became a, but I told her that I am a man and I am searching for love.

We used to go out together with her friend and her name was Amal R..... Abdul Al..... This friend has a big role in this relationship and that was, to speak with her about our friendship, this gone on for eleven months.

I made sure that this friendship to come across as a pure one from my point of view, for she was a member in the church choir team, so it would be hard for her to fall in sin easily. My focus was on her emotion and many times we wept for the hopelessness of our marriage and she tried to talk to me about and I deceived her that I am convinced with her views. As days and months went by, she became very attached to me, she wanted to see me every day and we went out every day together. One day we went together to the monastery of Saint Samaan El Khraze in Mokatam and I acted as I was in reverent there but deep inside I despised every thing there. I even got money from my pocket and put in the donation box and showed reverence to the icons there, just to convince her that I approve of Christianity.

In this day I told her "I started to be convinced with Christianity but my father and my uncles are clerics and if they knew that I became a they will cause a huge problem. Please have some patience until the lord resolve this problem in his own time"

Weeks went by while I am deceiving her that I am convinced with Christianity and I am willing to covert to Christianity if only we lived in a foreign country and now we have to be apart for a while, we should not see each other again. This was a huge surprise for her and it was a cruel one that made her cry badly and she refused to be apart and we had this conversation:

**What can we do we love each other*

***You know I love you too and I cannot live without you*

**What do you think we should do?*

***I know how you feel about me but it is hard to do what we want and it is hard to do it now*

**How long we will be apart?*

***If I become a Christian my family will cause a huge problem and we have no income.*

**I have some jewelry we can sell them.*

*** What after we run out of money plus I will not live off your money.*

**We can find any job just to survive according to our means.*

***I have an idea but I do not know if you will agree to it or not?*

**What?*

***I will eventually be converted to Christianity when we leave Egypt to anther country, but I do not know when.*

**This means we can be apart for many more years and that will be too much to bear.*

***The only solution is you sacrifice for a while. I promise you that this is a temporally solution and we have no other solution but that. We have to destroy any hurdles in our way and what unites us is the religion of love.*

**What did you say?*

***You heard what I said and if you do not agree with me on this, then we must not see each other again.*

**Please try to see another solution.*

*** I have been thinking about it and there is no other solution.*

**What am I going to tell my family and friends and what the church people would say?*

*** It is your choice now. Make up your mind it is either me or your family and your Christianity. I will give you two days to think about it and if you choose me I will see you at the train station with your suitcase and if you did not come then forget about me forever.*



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I pretended I was crying and she cried sincerely and at the same time I appointed for her time to come and she came and we went to Cairo and to my father's home. She opened her suitcase and I found that filthy thing, it was her bible I was very angry, for the angels will not enter our home and this thing is here. She said that she sacrificed her Christianity and her family and the church for my sake so that our love would prevail and she is praying day and night until I have the chance to be baptized. At that time I was controlling my irritation and at the same time I was laughing at her naivety.

We sat at the breakfast and after that we went out for a coffee and we started the preparation, how she will handle the confrontation with the priests and with her family. She had intense meetings with the clergymen and women to prepare her for the conversion.

We used the same drugs to take charge over her emotions and willpower, we put the drugs in her food as usual and she became very submissive to whatever we said to her. This went on for a whole month.

At the same time her family searched everywhere, they went to the nuns monastery, she told them she was going to that monastery, the nuns said they have not seen her. They went every monastery but she was nowhere at all.

They figured out by then that the daughter was kidnapped and they reported the matter to the police; which refused to report the incidence as kidnapping and report it as missing. The police force had a role in this plot, to cover up and stretched the time of investigations so thes clerics have their time to prepare the girl to the confrontation with her family and the priests. Finally because her family caused a stir to find the girl by sending faxes and many complaints, the state security located the girl at one of the legitimateic groups in Giza. By then we had time to submit an application to the authority to convert the girl to, that was a brutal shock to her family, friends and her church for they knew that she had a strong faith and she had good morals as well as she was one of the choir group of the church, she was regular at the church and she said I am going to one of the monastery's to have a quite time with the Lord, how that happened? There were no answers to any questions.

The meeting happened in the police station and we organized that the meeting would go on with the presence of one of the police sergeant who was famous for his intimidating presence; he was so ugly as well as he had a huge built and he was trained to be a master in putting fear in the heart of people. He was there with some of the police officers; we used to pay a lot of money for this sergeant just to intimidate the Christians girls.

The girl had a meeting with her family and two the priests for three hours and all she uttered was: there is no god but A%-%-%- it is finished- leave me alone- I love you very much- please do not be upset with me and she was weeping badly. One of the priests tried to discuss with her, her new belief in but she did not answer him except with few words as well as crying badly. Every time she would gain some courage the sergeant would tap with his fingers on the desk to get her attention and she would get frightened.

The meeting with the family and the priest was absolute disappointment and they left the police station totally devastated.

We finished the paper work in a record time and we gave her a name, it was Sh..... and she received her a new I.D. card that declares that she is now a girl.

And with that I have finished my mission, for I will not marry her no matter what was the price and I have received my reward which was forty thousands pounds, it was a large sum of money. I disappeared from the picture and she searched for me everywhere to marry her. Finally she found me and asked me when are we going to get married?

**I have done what you want from me.*

***What do you want from me?*



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

**We should get married; I went through all these troubles for our love.*

***What love are you talking about? Did you love your religion to be able to love a man?*

**Yes I have loved you and you loved me.*

***You have betrayed all your family and everything and I do not trust you, you would sell your soul for another man, besides you are a Christian and you are a lower grade of a human been.*

**You made me forsake everything for you.*

***I have don you a favor by making you become a, the best religion, and for your own information I am a married man and my wife was an infidel like you.*

**I cannot believe that, I am utterly shocked in you.*

***Now you go and work as a low grade cleaner in a day care until we find some one agrees to marry you and chastise you.*

When she heard that she collapsed and fainted for a long time. Now she was severely depressed, she had disturbing symptoms where she wakes up from her sleep with a loud screaming and cries badly, she did that for a long time though we choose a husband for her. We found a husband who used to sell food on a push carriage, which is illegal in Egypt and we got them a room in one of Cairo cheep area.

I cannot say enough about how bad this husband treated her; he was so abusive beyond comprehension and I used to enjoy seeing her in continuous tears and humiliation, one time she said to me; may the Lord avenge me from you and I looked at her and spit on her and said I will do that to the rest of your family. She was a wife to this husband for nine month and she became pregnant but she had a miscarriage because the husband was beating her so savagely. In the end he divorced her and she had no accommodation by now. One of the took her to work as laborer in one the little town hospitals and she was sleeping in anywhere on the floor for she had no place to stay.

She lived miserably until one Christian doctor had compassion on her and took her to work in his clinic; he was risking his life by doing that for she was a Christian girl before (the law in Egypt says if any Christian person help a converted Christian to he can face charges for they are sure the Christian person will try to steer her back to Christianity)

She told the Christian doctor that she never believed in She would wish if she could live in her father house on the bare floor again. This went on for few months until I got baptized and I searched for her, I went to the doctor who was a perfect example of the true Christian person who took Jesus as an example and followed His steps. I talked to that doctor and to her, I wept in front of her and asked for her forgiveness for all the atrocity I have caused her. She made no comments expect she was crying badly. I asked her if we can pray together with my wife and we did and I saw her smile back again.

We left her with a promise that I will go to her family and confess of everything to them. I did go to them and I saw the joy in their eyes, they were also sad to what she ended up to, they were longing to see her again.

I found true Christian love in her family, they were not angry at me but on the contrary they thanked me and accepted me and that made me weep, because of their love, I wept for all the pain I have caused them, this family truly know the Lord Jesus, know that God is love and know that He is a merciful and compassionate God.

What happened with every other girl happened with her, love and forgiveness prevailed over any other anger and resentment.

She came to her father bosom and said the same verse of the prodigal son what he said to his father in the gospel of Luke.

She now lives thanking, worshiping and praying to God.

She lives with one of her sibling and his family in the big Cairo.

Let the name of the Lord Jesus Christ be glorified.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Now I work in serving the Lord Jesus christ and I am a believer in Him and his salvation and have faith that my name is written in the book of life, how much I have wished that I would not be forced to leave Egypt, but it was an absolute must because my father had declared that I deserve to be killed (that is one of, if any one convert from to Christianity, he deserved that his blood to be shed and be killed.) I had to leave Egypt for the sake of my wife's family, in the Is....., they deserve to be killed also because they were accused of performing black witchcraft over me to blind me to leave the righteous religion,, and convert to Christianity, and became one of the infidels.

I counted all privilege to be prosecuted for the sake of my Lord Jesus Christ. How I am sorry for my life that I have wasted away from Him and repented of whatever persecution I have caused for His people, I truly missed on many years away from Him.

I have found a similar story in the book of acts, chapter nine, I knew what a great and mighty God and how great is His compassion, and He does not want the sinner to parish but have an everlasting life.

After I was baptized I used to go to the church during the holy forty days lent and in the prayer time I used to feel the fervent of the prayers and it's power. I used to make fun of the Christian and call them the crazy Christian. I used to smell the incense in the church, it was a strange smell but it was so beautiful and more than beautiful. I loved the way they worshiped the Lord.

I say the truth, I did not want to leave Egypt at all, I wanted to serve the Lord in Egypt but my wife's family suggested that I should leave Egypt; they were very concerned about our safety, my wife and myself.

My wife and me decided to look for the girls I have deceived and steer them back to Christianly at any cost, and we did. It was very difficult for I have spent all my money for this new goal. I have succeeded to bring some back to Christianly and we are praying for the rest of them.

For my wife and me, life became so dangerous for us in egypt, which made my father in-law make us leave Egypt and go to another country.

I tried to get a visa to leave Egypt but they refused to issue me the visa many times in the embassies in Cairo (the people who work there, they are manlys.) my wife succeeded to have a tourist visa and went to the country of the freedom, USA. I was free to serve Jesus after my wife left, I was not worried about her any more, it was four month alone in Egypt, I felt that the hand of the Almighty God was upon me and taking care of me. This time was the best time of my life where I worked for Jesus as a servant in disguise. At the same time my father was still working in the same satanic scheme, to convert Christian girl to, but with the grace of God many girls have come back, we are so grateful to the Lord for that.

I beseech every one to pray with us for these souls who are still lost and they did not know the truth of the Lord, for God (desires all men to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth.) {1 Tim 2: 4}

I have written about the misery I have lived and practiced and if it were not for the love of the Lord Jesus for me I would not be writing these things now. I am not writing this that you despise them or read these pages for sheer fun or hate some of the people you know but my purpose is, that we may learn a lesson from our mistakes. I have mentioned some examples of the Wolfs, which come clothed like sheep, this kind of people is very common now and they are everywhere.

I wanted every one to be cautious of the tactics that are being used now to deceive the girls and one of them is that, the man will convince the Christian girl that he is a Christian man and he will go to the church with her as way of deceiving her, for they believe that the war is a deception. My purposes also are to warn the fathers and alert the mothers to observe and examine their behaviors and conducts, to see if anything need to be changed according to God's ways, it is the duty of the father and mother to work on raising up the children on Godly principals according to the word of God.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I want to say that I did not write this to stir anger against your friends, hostility and hatred in your feeling towards others.

I fear that some girls thinks they can go through this nightmare and come out of it with no consequences for I know there are many girls wish to come back to Christianity but their comeback is impossible because the law in Egypt punish any one leaves to Christianity.

This was my personal story.

(Now to him who is able to keep you from falling and to present you without blemish before the presence of his glory with rejoicing) {Jude 24}

Section,I

My Messages to my big family

In this part, I have tried my best to give some advices about how to keep track changes in your kid that may be a sign to moving in a ways looks good but it is not

I have tried to say what the groups may use in recruiting and trying to build self-protection in the personality of your son and daughters

My advice is depend on an honest effort and care to you and not based on experience in raising, so

I really invite specialists in the United States to read what I am trying to focus on and build a better research,

in this part whatever you found useful it is written for you ,and if you found any idea that don't match with your thinking of raising kids ,please read the reasons that I have mentioned for this idea and create what may match with what you like

General points

The critical time for these problems to appear is at teen age and it may continue till 25 ,it may move beyond this but that will be need more effort from the radical groups ,So their hunt most of the time remain in the teenage time to early young

2-outsourced thoughts

Here what I want to say,

The parents do their best with their sons and daughters but most of the time when something going wrong about this subject, the main effect came from bad friends ,from Social media, and in some cases the absence of one of the parents .

3 - Strategies of protections

I hope the specialists to read my thoughts as one step to build a better research about protecting US families from radical Islamic group recruiting process.

Most of the ideas will be running around care, keeping an eye on your children, following with schools, watching behaviors.

All these ideas will work out for normal challenges, but not with radical Islamic groups' tactics.

This process starts as normal offer, or you are doing the right thing and at specific points, things will change

The best thing to fight this thoughts and ideologies to build in the personality of your children, youth what could make them avoid these thought whenever they face it.

Also to be aware of everything about these groups especially the structural ideology, ways of recruiting, and their tricks.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I have tried to cover everything here as far as I know, and in the future there will be more ideas to add to update the material about Muslim brother hood part specially and recruiting tricks if it is necessary.

Next Part

My Message to the parents

Naming the causes of the problem and defining it is the first step to find the solutions

1-Takkia”is shown something and what I want the opposite and kept hidden, also can be identified as having 2 lives; one in public and the other is hidden as part of the secret work of Muslim brother hood for builds its state”

2-Doubts and hesitation, joking, throwing what I have, picking false gold, more softly than silk, and sweeter than honey

3-Wide doors to in and no door to get out

4-Sinking in the sand

5-Isolating from the existing society

6-The illusion of an existing enemy and we should be prepared (camping, specific sports fields, ladies should have girls and obey the group)

7-The musical chairs game for full recruiting process and creating prepared member of radical extremist(not a terrorist yet ,but fully prepared)

At this point I will stop I won’t intend to go further, no way to convince who take all this steps to change and go backward unless a miracle happen.

These steps in very brief of the recruiting process.

SO

The best way is to start with your children to add some strength and more efforts on some values ,and if you have a teenager, then observation is the best solutions and open conversations twice a week will be great .

A- Child hood

Starting with your child, all I can think of

1- The differences of doing what is right and what is wrong basis

-What is the right thing to do >> becausethen name the values ,whenever there is a chance , keep your children know why they are doing the right thing build on what base.

In this part you get your children to accept the idea of values and principles and belonging

2-the church, and Sunday schools.

Singing to the lord, acting in a play or presentation that related to Christianity if this is one of the main things you think it will help him in the future to draw a good personality.

All what you are doing in this age ,good moments will be a light signs for the right way in the future, it will help if I couldn’t recognize what is my hand doing ,I will remember and I will be able to correct my way

3- Schools

Reading books, I hope you will really take the time to read with your children, books not only to be read in school but also at least once with your children to pick it up and know their interests.

Please review How to take care about radical Islamic groups if they start to try to make changes inside the education system.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Here are 2 names of good writers; they have a lot of debates on you tubes please when you have the time review them

Clare M. Lopez has a good debate in Australia please Google it

Brigitte Gabriel, schools and educations is her field ,she has several debates in fox news and in congress

Historic actions or celebrations, it will be great to be there and enjoy this time with your children

This between the society and others ,you as a family will bring the idea of belonging and loyalty as preparation to the future it will be stronger ,this feeling won't born in a day and night ,there a progress

I could tell the idea of the relation of faith and your spirit, could have similar basis but not all .

4- Historic museums

These places it is important, I saw several school journeys in these places and it will be a good idea to be a family journey also

You brought your kids to activities that related to US values, belonging, and loyalty, and may be religion if it is one of your choices

On the family level

On the school, society level

On the country level

5 - What do you want to be in the future?

Asking this question to learn to draw goals and have an idea how the future will be

The free well, to pick up anything he wants to be in the future, expressing the hopes

It will be a good idea to get some gifts matches their wishes of the future first, then their wishes of having gifts based on what they like.

It is so important so when he is a teenager, he is not going to be confusing about the future

6- When a problem happens what you should do?

It will be a good idea to your children get used to tell the true with no fear of punishment ,but as part of trying to fix it ,stress on that everything can be fixed ,every problem has solutions .

And not hide it or lie about it if he cause it (the child) , also learning that most problems can be fixed., make him suggest , if it is small problem

7- Fears

Thank god, I haven't see this issue here, US society is very peaceful society, that are signs of no fears

I don't have anything to say here, just naming the title as it is

these radical groups use these concepts [Hatred ,racism ,insulting ,fears and terrors]

8 -points that is hard for me to find solutions for it but it is important

These points cannot be easily explained to a child, but when the child become a teenager ,these thoughts should be in his/her mind

-running after desires and no future planning, this is wrong

-absence of the idea of generations after generations, this is wrong

His/her previous generation has delivered us And you are going to be part of this to deliver what is valuable to next generation (tough idea, but it will bring solid idea of belonging [can't describe how to do it])

-abusing friends

B- Teen agers



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

I would like to mention that even these thoughts are trying to avoid the tricks that Muslim brotherhood use to recruit ,but it belong to another culture form, So the final decision and what it fits ,would be yours ,

1 -for a teenager girl

What we try to avoid

1 cheap tricks like the one that I have mentioned in previous sections,

2 Stressing on feeling and panics.

3 Directing your opinion by gaining your trust first then directing you.

The girl should be wise and don't give anyone a chance to stress on her feeling, and if this happened parents should teach her how to make a complain about it and don't let it go away, it would heart someone else,and encourage these types of behaviors.

1-Controlling emotions:

The best person for this topic is the mother.

Here I would just add some notes.

The girl when she trying to pick up one or thinking for accepting invitation for a date ,she would pick up the best and what it fits her own ideas and how she imagine the future.

When the girl is in panic or scared or surrounded by whatever called "we will protected you" ,she will accept anyone who will give her internal peace ,and she will take it without thinking of it at all, the assistant groups and girls that have been recruited before ,will help in cheating her.

In spite this guy could be a loser or will screw her future., whoever accept to get a girl by cheating ,never wait something good from them, abusing , serving ,no future plan ,all what you find a joke , a complete joke

2-taking a decision:

The decision I am taking about is, which career you are going to study, picking your best friend, who is going to go out with.

Please when it is about important decisions, you stay with yourself, see what is best for your future and how you imagine your life after that, No emotions, just your mind and math calculation

By this way, you will avoid a lot of problems ,and this will build strong personality ,as your decision's effect on your life ,you will gain the respect and trust of people around you ,(in the moments of stressing on feeling a lot girls get inside this group , and that's it ,end of the story they will be there all their life)

-the best person to help you with these decesions,is you parents and not your friends ,even you spend your most of the time with them ,but the real people who love and care about is your parents

I would like to mention here.

I may give you an advice because I want to be good to people, or because you are a valuable person

But your parents will give their best advice because you are the best part of their life, please keep this in mid I hope God will protect from bad friends, and this group is using this widely.

Also it is good idea for the parents to have meeting with their daughter's friend's families, just to be sure everything is ok.

I hope that parents encourage the girl to have an opinion about political life ,in the united states

As part of How the girl is taking care of herself and her future ,I hope she could add in the bigger picture the united states and build an opinion about what is going on ,and How every decision making Powers doing ,like the administration ,the congress ,volunteering in debates in university or schools and what the positive and



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

negative points about the topic of this debates (It could be better way to keep the young lady connected and always intouch with her country important events)

2- Teenager guy

With all respect ,when it is about the young guy in this age ,all efforts that you have made in the period before teenage will give a great help ,in this period of life the young guy will be less accepted to advice ,you could give him advice about his world to make better world but less about his personality(this my opinion),as he is building his personality and if he felt there much control on him he will reduce talking inside and will depend on his friends.

Love of adventure, a lot jokes and make everything is funny, looking for ways to get a date, may these are the main interested things in the young guy's life while he is teen ager

Also Muslim brother hood keep an eye on these as keys to get into his life ,please keep your guy with good knowledge of th middle east problems and how Muslim brotherhood burned the whole region ,teach him that the US is his land and land of a lot of other good people ,be someone who build a better future and stay away from problems and don't bury your dream by your own hands.

Take a really car of your son's friends, this the gate, I hope they will be good friends
They more dangerous than internet

Keep asking on how he plan to do things, not if everything is ok, test the logic he use
When this group tries to get the guy (please review the first section) there a time the guy will have changes on his thoughts and how he think about his valuable things in his world, then isolated from the old friends ,So it is important to keep conversations for a good time about life , at least twice a week.

My next message

To our young lady

I write this message to someone so valuable for me and sister that I hope her the best and a good future ,In this message I would like to show a treasure about you ,that you may haven't noticed it before
I want to forgive the words didn't help to bring all the meaning I want to state here ,I am focusing for building and protecting from a change could take you to a place no peace there and no coming back, you are going to take the change as there is no other choice

I am going to start while you walk with your family like a small angel ,everyone see you get the smile and happiness to his life ,excited to hear what you going to say ,(from the start you have all free to express yourself and because of happiness to others)

With the time passing, with hope you will be able to make it right , we watch you make your first choices ,even it wasn't as we expected and it was bad ,it isn't that bad ,it is a good experiment to tell what it is true from what is decisive ,to be a good sign for your next choice ,what is important that own the your well and you are willing to learn from your mistakes.

For a better person who can amaze us and teach us things we couldn't see it without you as a woman.

Once before you each day we have a new morning, but with your presence we have new morning and new evening that has its own sermons.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

As the stars are glowing in the blue sky and inspiring many, with small touches you show us a different person every occasion, these moment couldn't go without filming to be witness the world become more interesting and also better economy if we wanna start to count.

To well established thinking and much clearer vision to details, all built(set on) the nature of like to pick up ,being special and shown ,these all produce a stronger decision and if it is matches with other decisions ,this one will be taken based on more reasons and more detail ,that will help to have better expectation of any surprise during execution .

The bible has mentioned the honorable women (lady of society) that in several parts for their services to the society and now for their efforts in all field to have more civilized and modern society ,these ladies always be recognized in any celebration they go to.

The bible tells that woman was presented as a gift from god to make us love our life and by then everything was great (and then god see that everything is great).

That how the western culture sees you and it is close to reality as you see,

I am here talking about you as a lady, no color, no race, just you

So

Where are you going leaving all of these behind?

Whoever you are, you are so valuable.

Next part

My message to our young man

I wonder if you are going to read till this part or not, I hope you will.

I have written this message to keep your right for better life, away from this creeps ,and to show you their ways ,whatever they are going to tell you ,or try deceive you ,these group has one way in and no way out ,So please give it time and search on you tube to know what these people are carrying to this country

It is better to see the full image as it is ,so they don't cheat you with their offers ,these group (Ekhwan)is 80 years old ,all these years they couldn't show the world anything useful ,and if they have any valuable achievement ,their original society would respect them ,and they would work publically ,but because they bunch of liars and full of badness ,they are addicted to secret work and create their organizations underground (hidden from the society)

You as a part of this society that established on freedom and civilization, I would like to read more about the different between a civil society and tribe

Because Ekhwan is want take the hour backward to this point, whatever they are going to tell you about how modern and liberal, the more you spent with the more you discover about this fact.

If you are facing a problem please be patient and solve it by yourself, keep your decision and your freedom because that simply what make you different than burning middle east because these freaks

Showing your ideas on your Facebook or in your college is very productive, people who share you the same interests will be attracted to your ideas and will critic yours, and this will help you to develop a better logic and deeper think

Talk to your fears (in case you slept in this group, they will try to isolate you by hundreds of tricks and thoughts) and don't be prisoner to this fears

The different between looking for a new start and having a revolution on yourself is not big, revolution is wild and on hostility with the existing, (that what you need if you find yourself sinking in the actions of the Muslim brotherhood)

Section I,J

1 Story of Noah

People at the time of Noah has taken a way faraway from God well and all what is God create Mankind for, and everything become acceptable, satisfy their desires as they worship their bodies, this becomes their goal in life only and they become away from the value of life and what they were before, fair decisions cannot be found any more between them and their values has been damaged badly.

Noah has decided to go against the undertow and do the unexpected in front of his people ,to tell them that wasn't expected that you would become like this ,and the visibility of what is right and justice very blurring and hesitated

On the sand Noah had started to build his ship ,by his faith ,he spent a lot of time a round He knew that a very evil thing would happen as result of the people had continued on their bad behaviors and thoughts

"God saw that all the imaginations of the man mind is complete evil"

Noah's people has laughed at him, no one build huge ship on the sand, that was funny("it Is true ,but only faith could make miracles or keep you save on the evil day") ,they wouldn't that such a thing would happen ,but it happened and the rains stayed for 150 days and Noah ,his family and all were inside the ship ,have been saved

2 Sodom and Gomorrah

story about Lot

Gen 19:29

Lot was saved for the faith of Abraham, But these cities was his choice , please read the full story and also the good land example that Jesus had told his students about in Mathew 13:4 so cool

"He also that received seed among the thorns is he that hears the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful."

Lot's Wife has looked back and lost her chance to survive

Important to whoever take the right decision and keep on moving on the right way, he will lose a lot by losing this way

"No one put his hand on the axe and look back"

3 Hezekiah the king and Isaiah in 2kings 19:16

About this king the bible said in 2 kings 18:5

"He trusted in the LORD God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. For he clave to the LORD, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses"

Sennacherib the king of Assyria has his army commander Rabshakeh who surrounded Jerusalem and send message threaten Hezekiah and he had laughed at his god ,

Hezekiah has taken these messages to the house of the lord and put them there then he had prayed a good pray

Please read it in 2kings 19:18

"LORD, bow down your ear, and hear: open, LORD, your eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God....."

The reply from god by Isaiah came in 2 kings 19:32

"Therefore thus said the LORD concerning the king of Assyria,

He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

³³ By the way that he came, by the same shall he returns, and shall not come into this city, said the LORD.

³⁴ For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

³⁵ And it came to pass that night that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.”

4-Jonah

This good story shows to me

Whoever carry god's message and run things will go bad, but if he returns from all his heart, god will accept him and he will send him again and bless his work, and it will succeed

The pray that Jonah said it in Jonah 2 So Great please when you have the time read it.

“And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou heard my voice.”

What I have seen in Jonah story

God asked Jonah to go to Nineveh and tell them My message ,Jonah has decided it is better to run ,and he bought a ticket on the ship heading to Tarshish,but faced much worse than he was really afraid of With God hand ,he could get out of it safely, and he went to do what has God told him to do And it was so simple ,it just a few words ,in 40 days the city will be overthrown, he didn't say why ,he didn't give any advices or blaming them ,just these simple words.

People of Nineveh has found their ways to what is right again and felt in their heart that God is exist and their ways were unequal in front of him ,they have given a straight contrition .and they show strong commitment with prays and feasts for 40 days.

This from Ezekiel 18:29

“Again, when the wicked man turned away from his wickedness that he has committed, and does that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive”

Next part shows why God sent this message to Nineveh in Jonah: 4:10-11

“Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not labored, neither maddest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night .And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than six score thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much cattle?”

6- Faithful and wise steward Luke 12:42

“And the Lord said, who then is **that faithful and wise steward**, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season? “Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.”

Here is a good part for the person who knows and don't act as he knowledge and what is required from him related to what he knows

This in Luke 12 :47-48

“And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto **whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required**: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.”

Also notice this verse in Revelation 2:10

This chapter is very cool, please read it when you have the time, it has a lot of messages to you about these recent days

This what I elect

“Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: **be faithful (honest) to death and I will give the crown of**



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

life. He that hath an ear let him hear **what the Spirit said to the churches**; He that over comes shall not be hurt of the second death.”

7- **Esau Deal** Gen 25:29-34

Because of hungry, Esau didn't evaluate what he had, and not aware of the blessing he had ,So he simply lost it for a lentil soup meal

“And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

³¹ And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

³² And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

³³ And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

³⁴ Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentils; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: **thus Esau despised his birthright.**”

The next part in spite that Jacob cheated and lied and abused his father sickness, there is a fact that Esau has sold the his blessing and despised it

First let's see the value of the blessing that Esau lost for that meal in Gen 27:28(this blessing is with the birthright)

“Therefore God give you of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine: .Let people serve you, and nations bow down to you: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to you: cursed be every one that curse you, and blessed be he that bless you.”

Another Note Isaac had said it about his blessing

“And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, who? Where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before you came, **and have blessed him? Yea, and he shall be blessed**”

Let's read what the bible said when he came and ask for it from Isaac in Gen 27:39-41

“And Esau said to his father, Have you only one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept .And Isaac his father answered and said to him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above; And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck”

My comment

I found that it is so important to add my comment here for my brother and sisters here in this country I always hearing you say “God blesses the united states “, and it is clear that God blessed the united states and I hope this blessing will be here forever, Please brothers and sisters to welcome his blessing that has given peace success, and blessing for the young sons and daughters, Please think of your Christian values that you have as it is a treasure.

On the New Testament hold a better comment about Esau on Hebrews 12:16-17

“Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. For your know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.”

This is the end of this part I hope you like it

The Holy Spirit role in the Christianity thinking

1-Communicatons

Mathew 13:34

All these things spoke Jesus to the multitude in parables; and without a parable he didn't speak to them:

Mathew 5:16



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Also said

Mathew 5:6

Don't Give that (means is good things that yours) to the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

Mathew 5:37

But let your communication be, yes, yes; no, no: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

2-Problem of illiteracy.

Mathew 13:19

When any one hear the word of the kingdom, and don't understand it, then come the wicked one, and catch away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

Hosea 4:6

My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because you rejected knowledge, I will also reject you, that you shalt be no priest to me: seeing you forgotten the law of the God, I will also forget your children.

Jude 1:4

For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

Galatians 1:8

But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel to you than that which we have preached to you, let him be accursed.

Introduction By the world, God brought dead back to life, devils have been beaten,

The power of the word

Hebrews 4:12

For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Revelation 2:16

Repent; or else I will come to you quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

Mathew 4:4

But he answered and said, it is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every **word that proceed out of the mouth of God.**

Acts8:4

Therefore they that were scattered abroad went everywhere **preaching the word.**

The power of love

Note

The love is strong as a flame, surround its dwelt and never fall from the front god eyes

Song of Solomon 8:6

Set me as a seal upon your heart, as a seal upon your arm: for **love is strong as death**; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which a most vehement flame.

John12:24

Verily, verily, I say to you, except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abides alone: but if it die, it brings forth much fruit.

John3:16

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life

The rock of faith

Luke 9:25

For what is a man advantaged, if he gains the whole world, and loses himself, or be cast away?

Mathew 14 to 25

This part is a big encouragement please refer to it



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

- ²⁴ But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.
- ²⁵ And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.
- ²⁶ And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.
- ²⁷ But straightway Jesus spoke unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.
- ²⁸ And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be you, bid me come to you on the water
- ²⁹ And he said, Come. And when **Peter** was come down out of the ship, **he walked on the water**, to go to Jesus
- ³⁰ But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, **he cried, saying, Lord, save me.**
- ³¹ And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, **and caught him, and said to him, O you of little faith, why did you doubt?**

Note

*having fears or little faith, you will never left to sink, god will take your hand with a little blame

-This had happened with Peter in several parts but his faith brought him back and he was blessed

-God has shown in the darkest part of the night, so be patient, it will take time

Jude has liked money more than god and betrayed him ,this one with sold to the hell ,because no faith inside his heart and his care was on himself , his benefit ,and the love of money pushed him to sell a person who has made miracles ,cure a lot of people ,all good things that Jesus had done couldn't stop him from selling Jesus

³² **And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.**

³³ **Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth you are the Son of God.**

Mathew 16 to 20

¹⁵ He said to them, But whom say they that I am?

And Simon Peter answered and said, you are the Christ, the Son of the living God.

And I say also to you, that you are Peter, **and upon this rock I will build my church**; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

Mathew 7:24

Therefore whosoever hear these sayings of mine, and does them, I will liken him as a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

This is the rock of faith.

Your Faith will save you

Acts 16:30-31.

And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

³¹ And they said, **Believe** on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou **shalt be saved**, and your house.

Luke 17:12-19

The good Samaritan who thanked his god for curing and not the priest

¹² And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off: And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

And when he saw them, he said to them, Go show yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

¹⁵ And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

¹⁷ And Jesus answering said, wasn't ten cleansed there? But where are the nine?

¹⁸ There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

¹⁹ And he said to him, Arise, go thy way: **your faith has made you saved**

Luke 7

2 pictures about **the strongest faith** that Jesus talked about them, at least in this chapter

- The Romanian leader verse 7 to 9 (Jesus said about him I haven't found in all Israel faith like this faith.
- The woman with ointment in verse 50 (she will be mentioned in this message because of her faith.

The power of the faith

Mathew 17:20

And Jesus said to them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say to you, if you have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say to this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible to you.

Exodus 17:6

Behold, I will stand before you there upon the rock in Hereby; and you shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

Note

From the rock there were water, the people drink it and they don't die

Related

But whosoever drinks of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

Note

That was a symbol of the Holy Spirit, that has been given to the church after Jesus has raisin, and will remain with us till forever

Protection

From john 10

Verily, verily, I say to you, He that enters not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbs up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that enters in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

Related

The thief comes, for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come so they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly (better life)

Related

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd gives his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, sees the wolf coming, and leaves the sheep, and flees: and the wolf catches them, and scatters the sheep. The hireling flees, because he is an hireling, and cares not for the sheep.

Related (power on the soul)

No man takes it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

Related (power of protection)

My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish; neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

Seeing better than listening

Jesus answered them, **Many good works I have showed** you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

The Jews answered him, saying, we don't stone you for a good work; but for blasphemy (saying); and because you, being a man, makes yourself God.

Ephisians 4:29

Let no **corrupt communication**(bad words) proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace to the hearers. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed to the day of redemption.

John18:33-34



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said to him, Aren't you the King of the Jews?

Jesus answered him, **are you Saying this thing of yourself, or did others tell it you of me?**

Tomas and seeing is believing

John20:25-29

The other disciples therefore said to him, we have seen the LORD. But he said to them, **except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.**

And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace is to you.

Then said he to Thomas, Reach hither your finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither your hand, and thrust it into my side: and don't be faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and **said to him, My LORD and my God.**

Jesus said to him, Thomas, because you has seen me, you has believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

Another picture of doubting student but his faith is acceptable (Also Peter has it when he walked on the water)

Mark 2:6-11 (sick of Palsy)

When Jesus saw their faith, he said to the sick of the palsy, Son, your sins is forgiven to you

But there was certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, why does this man speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said to them, why reason you these things in your hearts?

Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, **Thy sins be forgiven you; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?**

But that you may know that the Son of man has power on earth to forgive sins, (he said to the sick of the palsy,) I say to thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into his house.

Note

Here Jesus said all your sin is forgiven, (no one see sin ,or no if it is exist or not ,so they don't believe it)

So Jesus has made the miracle to make them believe as he can make impossible to be possible in front of their eyes, so he also has the power for the invisible

He made the sick person stand on his feet again and carry his bed home

Work with the lord

2 peter 1:4

Whereby are given to us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be **partners of the divine nature**, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

Genesis 1:26

And God said; Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: **and let them have dominion over** the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth.

Genesis 2:19

And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field and every fowl of the air; and brought them to Adam to **see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.**(Dominion and organizing, that was our start)

John20:21

Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be to you: as my Father has sent me, **even so I send you.**

And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and said unto them, Receive ye the Holy Spirit:

Whose so ever sins you remit, they are remitted unto them; and who's so ever sins you retain, they are retained.

John1:12



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

² But as many as received him, **he gave them power to become the sons of God**, all of them that believe on his name

Mathew 10:1

And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, **he gave them power against evil spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease**

Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, and raise the dead, cast out devils: freely you have received, freely give

Habakkuk 3:

O LORD, I have heard your speech, and was afraid: O LORD, **revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy**

Note

This is one of my favorite verses

Dear lord what you have done with me during my living years protect it ,keep me close to you , give me better knowledge of what do you want to be ,to be a better son ,

“God bless the united states”, is so close to the meaning I found in this verses.

When was Jesus angry??

Blasting a fig tree

Mathew 21:18

And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing there on, but leaves only, and said to it; Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward forever. And presently the fig tree withered away. And when the disciples saw it, they marveled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

Jesus answered and said to them, Verily I say to you, If you have faith, and no doubt , you shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if you shall say to this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. And all things, whatsoever you shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

2

John2:15

And the Jews' pass over was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. And found in the temple those that sold

¹⁵ And when he **had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple**, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

¹⁶ And said to them that sold doves, Take these things hence; do not make my Father's house an house of merchandise.

And his disciples remembered that it was written, **the zeal of you house has eaten me up.**

3

Mark 3:2-5

And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the Sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

³ And he said to the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

to kill? But they held their peace.

⁵ And **when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts**, he said to the man, Stretch forth your hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other

, how they might destroy him.

Final great points

Experiments of the devil

The bible has shown how the experiments from the devil will look like and what is focusing on

Genesis 3:1-6



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

n:

- ³ But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, you shall not eat of it, neither shall you touch it, lest you die.
- ⁴ And the serpent said to the woman, you shall not surely die:
- ⁵ For God does know that in the day you eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and you shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.
- ⁶ **And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise**, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.

Notes

How is the trick worked?

Hesitated question with false information, the woman wasn't ready and doesn't have enough information so it entered inside the trick,

Then the snake started to encourage her (tempt her to eat) by continuous lie ,

Then she will become better, others (God) are not trusted and lied about the tree so you will not be better or equal,

The snake encouraged the woman who doesn't know (God's well "don't eat from that tree because when you eat from it you will die", the woman thought the well is "don't eat and don't touch it")

The snake encouraged the woman to touch the tree to feel more insecure and more comfortable nothing bad will happen (based on the lie and ignorance of the god's well)

The woman left God's well and walked to the snake lie and depend on her not enough knowledge and non-experiment.

Please refer to (gen 3:6) to review how the woman was impressed like it was spelled.

Found the tree look so great and its fruit so cool and no different than others (in spite of the well and the judge of breaking the well) then she has taken one and ate it.

II) That's it the woman has got into the trick to the end, then the snake has disappeared from the scene or the picture.

III) The woman has given her man fruit from the tree and he couldn't say no ,the bible didn't mentioned he said anything ,he just take it and eats it,

So they broke the well and fallen from heaven, and the earth was cursed, a very wide door to get in and no doors to get out

- The snake has convinced the woman first and the woman convinced the man.

God loves us ,he send his son to be the door and the way to be back and not to be surrendered to the hell all our life ,but whoever will come to the truth ,the truth will release him and if the truth release then you are truly free

How we are fallen and how we are risen again,

2nd experiments with Jesus

Mathew 4:1-11

Then was Jesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.

² And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward hungered.

³ And when the tempter came to him, he said, If you be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

⁴ But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God.

⁵ Then the devil takes him up into the holy city, and setts him on a pinnacle of the temple,⁶ And said to him, if you are the Son of God, cast yourself down: for it is written, He shall give his .

Angels charge concerning you: and in their hands they shall bear you up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

⁷ Jesus said to him, It is written again, you shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

- 8 Again, the devil takes him up into an exceeding high mountain, and shows him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;
- 9 And said unto him, all these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.
- 10 Then said Jesus to him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, you shalt worship the Lord your God, and him only shalt you serve.
- 11 Then the devil leaves him, and, behold, angels came and ministered to him.

Notes

1-it wasn't one experiment; it was 3 with persistence, and in specific moments, like hunger and in need to food (the same as the old one)

Jesus was on fast for 40 days (prepared), he answered by the word of the god

The devil has tested

1. Hunger (desires and needs)
2. Tested His faith and his knowledge
3. Tested his ambitious, and how ready he is to sell everything even himself (Jesus is the lord and in several points in the bible, he accepted people to worship him)

Be prepared

1 Peter 3:15

But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asks you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

Luke 12:39

And this know, that if the good man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

The bible said

Don't be so happy my enemy, if I fall I will come back and stand

Mica 7:8

Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light to me

In another position, it said if fall remember where you fall and from that point go and stand

Revelation 2:5

Remember therefore from whence you are fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come to thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

The freedom

You are free but with commitment with what it fit, you free to take that road or not, please pick up that road, even birds has place to return and specific time to leave.

Gal5:13

For, brethren, ye have been called to liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serves one another.

Bad rammers

1 peter 3:16

Having a **good conscience**; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

Mathew 5

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Section K

Final Words

Dear young lady:

Please don't respond to cheap tricks, by responding to cheap tricks, you will encourage bad guys to learn this tricks from Muslim brotherhood members to hunt girls

It should be every young guy show his skills and achievement in life to convince ladies for dating and not fearing or stressing on feeling or using cheap tricks

2- If anyone in any age try to get close distance to you :

- To show picture/video
- To sign paper
- As father want to deaf on your shoulders
- be aware of any yellow smiles or fake kind faces and same level of tones (takkia in Muslim brotherhood)

Please review Part of Ms.clare EX-CIA and also my experiment

3- Not everything you heard is true, and don't believe anyone try to scare you, know who is the person you are talking with first and trust only the family,I believe this is not new but just to be sure

If someone tries to scare you and you saw him several time please report this incidents with dates and details to local police

What is the danger I am talking about?

Definition

Muslim brotherhood is nation (expand in all places with one ideology, one project, one identity and loyalty) looking for place to start its evil plan and that place will be start point to screw the whole world (that their plan, their ideology ,the history of their activities).

SO

I am not talking about killing, bombing, huge invasionextra

But I am talking about converting society, values may be vanished, secret organization and secret work, parallel state with underground infrastructure, inside the existing state till the right time to get this infrastructure to the roof.

So it is soft invasion ("we will take the lead by their game, and by their hand and from their own book")

Please act responsibly and not with fears.

All what you need:

1 -Knowledge

Please ,Read this message , get more information from you tube , accept the idea that the world has changed and some of these changes are not good but all others are good ,SO we enjoy the good changes and we know what the bad changes is so we can avoid it ,that will help us to protect ourselves from the bad changes ,nothing here tells to be afraid of , just be aware of everything around.

2 -Trust

Muslim brotherhood had convinced some people from this country to join them(it is not illegal to join it ,this group has not announced as terrorist group yet ,and please see the you tube theories about how this group planning to get inside the western society and melt inside till can change this society from inside ,SO Important)



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Please trust only people you know.

For making friends, give it 6 months before you give a trust and accept family visits,

3 -Be ready, and observe any abnormal behavior.

Any abnormal behavior coming from regular people during conversations or official efforts as I mentioned

Please be ready to take an action, starting by avoiding the source, then act responsibly and reported to the appropriate authorities

This could happen, in malls, in GYM, in work, in any place

You must know the person that you are talking to,

It doesn't mean I am working in trusted place (famous restaurant) that all people inside are on the same level of manners

From the mouth of bad people I knew this ("people will trust you because they trust the place you are working in and they will start to talk to you because you work in their trusted place"), please give it time and only you who decide when to trust ,not people around saying "oh yes he looks good person

.....Extra "test it by your self

4-The idea of the place we met

Please forgive me for this

The family is small picture of the society and the society is small picture of the country

If the family only share time on dinner and then everyone do his own staff ,and go to its own world ,that will weaken the feeling of belonging ,and the bigger picture also will be affected because it could not find the basis to build on it

So

Family should share a lot of time together and volunteer in different society activity together ,political debate is very good idea,

Please keep in mind the idea of citizenship that I have explained in earlier section.

You as citizen depend on the society foundations to solve any problem you may have or any service you may need, this is the normal approach of city life development .

Important to avoid:

Citizenship is far away from the idea of the group member (Muslim brotherhood main tactic to gain member

"Our strength in our united, your enemy is the enemy of the group and our enemy is your enemy"

This idea is inherited from the Middle East, this will start by the idea of sharing then it will lead to training camps (please review the ideology part of the Muslim brother hood section)

They will take you step by step, starting by what you like and what you want then it will end by what they plan and what they want.

What would you expect after message?

I would like to ask for a favor from you

Specific people I am talking about

(People from the middle east even if they are sort of official efforts, they are trying to use these resources to settle down the Muslim brotherhood members In USA ,or they may are trying to look like honest advisor but I go with my feeling to the first option)

This is the personal part of the problem



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

As I mentioned earlier they are creating events (ice ball) and the more it runs the more bigger it be (hunt more girls, more problems to the beast)

3- I have added facts about this group ,large number of writers that have reached the same conclusion that I have ,the different between each one is the field of work (strategic thinker , ex-CIA specialist , radical Islamic studies institution ,education system) SO who ever say he has issues ,problems ,crazy ,loser ,all of this crap ,I have brought a big library of writers that will reply to their LIES ,PLEASE REVIEW THE YOU TUBE VIDEOS AND WHAT I HAVE MENTIONED HERE ,ALSO SECTIONS THAT I HAVE SPOKEN ABOUT MY EXPIREMENT ISNOT ALL DETAILS ,
The best thing you can gain if they try to communicate with you (it will obvious, they will try about this message), see the way they organize their lie, their personal behaviors.

4 -I would not recommend the place I was working in or the gym, I was exercising in for a friend.

Please Support me

- 1- by Support Cent Ted Cruz law to announce Muslim brotherhood terrorist group Or Mr Mario Diaz who has made a great efforts in this approach
- 2- we also need strong banishment to whoever join , call to join ,support any terrorist group

What you have now when someone get radicalized and only when he start to act (that's criminal act, I hope also to look for adding "**joining terrorist group** will be a crime itself (criminal act)."

If someone gets involved with this group in any way, tracking, delivering, sharing private information also should be criminal act (it will not work unless you have terrorist list and joining them is a crime and supporting them is a crime

Please, encourage me

By reading my message and protecting your family, calling your sons and daughters in college wice a week at least ,give them visit and see their friends ,they are part of your life ,protect them and be castle for them By reading more about Muslim brotherhood tricks and lies. , and not letting them cheat you "What is right is right and what is wrong is wrong, don't let them direct your opinions
Share my message with everyone; I hope my message will be in every house

About this Message

I have divided my message to several sections.

I have tried to introduce United States as I see it, and I hope you like my pictures that I draw them with words.

I have mentioned a lot about the Muslim brotherhood and their tricks, I also added library of writers and debates on you tube to people who understand this group, also these writers are witness that this message is not fake but it record changes that happened on the ground and how it happened and how you could avoid it or deal with it.

I have added some faithful stories, I hope you like it.

I also brought what I think the Christian behaviors towards some of our daily activities and how we can act as the bible said.

This message is my 2nd effort, this time I depend on myself and my lord, and I believe it will work
"Depending on God is better than building hopes on kings"

Please Read John 17, magnificent message

God bless the United States and protect it from all evils

Section L

What to do in addition to previous section

A girl looks so pretty



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

These guys or any cooperative with these forces came to you and told you there some one suspected and we are going to leave our guy here to protect you

Call the police for their guy and report this incident to office district attorney; it is so simple this is local police job and not their job

If you could not do the right thing and they surround you and cheat you.

you are for sure will get a terrible loser and spend all your life with this loser ,it will start like heaven and then you will take it down step by step ,first by abusing you for gaining more girls ,to screw some people reputation like what happened with me

I've been through similar situations before and girls who met their pleasure will acted as they are blind and they have done all what they told to do, they caused me a lot of problems , I will depend on my message and I won't interfere or report your case ,Now you have the knowledge to protect yourself or that's your choice , whatever the situation is ,with this message you know what is going to happen if you lost your future . Only you will get the blame

This message will provide the best help; I hope from all my heart to take my advice. Protect yourself ,you are the best one to do this job and now you have the knowledge of what is going on

Another situation

From old person with yellow smile acting like likable father bringing you a good advice about 2 things usually make it suspicious, especially when you don't know this person.

1-A very good person that he is talking about him very nicely and he is working with him or one of his relative (in the middle of conversation if you know this guy from the middle east ,report this to local police and they will investigate if he is good person and get legally inside ,do the hard the work for having peace in the future for yourself and the others .

2-A bad person that has done several bad things and as the result of the end of this conversation you should be scared and you find several girls and guys talking in the same road and calling you like demons to join them ,and they will prtoteck you ,they had suffered a lot from this guy and from all the talking that they are saying ,take a breack and think about it (not are they lieing ,are this guy monster BUT ,are these group try to direct your thinking and control you ,are they trying to send you by stressing on fears and convincing you to specific options ,if it is true ,Please do this

Please report these incidents to local police, there will be several false reports but some will be positive reports ,in this way the local authority and the Society will learn how to deal with Muslim brotherhood tricks ,Please donot afraid from the try and learning .

These incidents will help officials to learn how Muslim brotherhood is hunting girls and will help to find a way to stop it.

Having your local police in the middle of any problems will give it the official look and would save you from trouble.

If this people are official efforts () report this to office district attorney or general attorney.

Another situation

There will be a law that will consider Muslim brotherhood as terrorist group So

If someone told we are this group, we have connections, we have power, we have money and we are looking for your cooperation

Please review what is their project, their history, they have just burned the middle east ,do you really need more reasons stronger than this

- 1- Plz don't be scared ,the government is ok and whatever their connection ,it can be challenged
- 2- Every time I report their activity they freeze ,they are not that strong ,don't let them scare you

Don't cooperate with them and if you like to report this, you could do it online if you want .



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Another situation

This may be in college or with teen agers

2- If anyone in any age try to get close distance to you :

- To show picture/video
- To sign paper
- As father want to deaf on your shoulders
- Any close distance less than one foot is against the law (harassment)

This is just to stress on your feeling and get closer ,if you let this stupid tricks succeed not only you will be hearted but others also

This stupid guys exchange these stories between each other, look what happened in Europe and I believe the same is happening here why ??

Because it worked, it gives them what they want, the more stupid guys succeed to persue their stupid tricks the more number they gain

Of course, The right way ,the guy should be talented ,has social skills , have sort of knowledge with arts ,playing on instruments ,drawing ,writing and some achievements ,that's how he gain the respect and convince a girl to go out with him

SO with these stupid tricks are working, he lost his life for nothing

Please, we are responsible of how our life goes ,to make it great, it is so simple and so easy and not complicated decision, just reject what is wrong, don't accept it and don't be part of it

Everything will go on the right way for all of us

Also for you

- 1- This tricks never, never brought someone nice, and never brought happiness, it is like heaven but if you see what you are doing you will know that it is not. Ask your hand what are they doing ,taste your words before saying it ,you will easily predict what way you are in
- 2- You are so valuable in the you are valuable yourself ,if you valuable yourself and accept bad things to happen the society will respect you , please keep it that way for better future for yourself and good person to share and not a loser

I will add updates to this part as Muslim brotherhood usually change their ways according to the type of pressure around them

Here is what to do and who you should communicate with in my opinion; if you have legal service they will be more specific.

in every State there are free legal aid they would give you a better advice ,I am trying to do my best

Finally

I am so happy to finish this message; it has taken a good time to get it that way

I am very confident that this message will help protect you as I have a feeling toward you as brothers and sisters

This country is so valuable, please take this in your consideration and don't think of yourself alone ,if we all reject what is wrong ,then it will be so simple and we will just find us on the right way.

I give a lot of credits to Yorkers, in spite of bad reputation and all lies that the Muslim brotherhood members have been repeatedly saying, they were good to me

I spent 4 years here, I found the United States as meaningful personality and as a unique spirit in every place I went and with most people I have spoken with.

The changes that Muslim brotherhood is carrying for you is so bad it will take what is best in the united states ,don't respond to this people and don't be scared from them .



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

In the Bible

There is a very scary fate in Revelation 18

In Christian stories that I mentioned, even fate can be changed and can be avoided if we know what we are doing wrong and we stop it then we start to do everything right ,even fate can be changed ,God has changed fate several times in the bible , I have mentioned some .

I would like to see myself saying that this nation is a freedom light to all nations, the bible said to Abraham in your name all nations will be blessed. And also this country by its values and its example

Please encourage me

I believe I have a savior and I am doing the right thing, but there is no meaning to go all this way alone ,I would like to feel your efforts with me

This message and efforts all about you and the United States, I am not here because of an opinion or Society debates

This all about keeping what I see without being affected from terrible changes that coming from the east,

By Protecting yourself, your family and don't accept these demons at home

By not letting them cheat you, know who you are talking to first, it will take a while ,please give it a time ,no rush ,no fear

By reporting any incidents similar to what I have mentioned.

By sharing my message to everyone, I hope my message reach every house.

I would to ask for your support with these requests

by Support (S. 2230) Sent. Ted CRUZ, to Congress on the designation of the Muslim Brotherhood as a foreign terrorist organization.

By support (H. R. 3892) Mr. DIAZ-BALART ,Mr. GOHMERT, Mr. WEBER of Texas, Mrs.

BLACK, and Mr. POMPEO), IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES A law to designation of the Muslim Brotherhood as a foreign terrorist organization

Writers and video library Arab writer

1 Magdi Khalil

<https://www.facebook.com/Magdi-Khalil-156022111155552/?fref=nf>

2 Tarek Heggy

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=n6dlyjwyFjI>

History of muslim brotherhood

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=e_0PkgZIAV8

You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

3 Sayed El kemny

English thinkers

Pamela Geller

<http://pamelageller.com/2015/03/horrific-video-of-the-moment-muslim-drags-teenager-from-bus-stop-before-being-hit-with-a-rock-and-brutally-raped-in-garden-warning-graphic-content.html/>

BIOGRAPHY

Pamela Geller is the founder, editor and publisher of Atlas Shrugs.com and President of the American Freedom Defense Initiative (AFDI) and Stop Islamization of America (SIOA).

She is the author of *The Post-American Presidency: The Obama Administration's War on America*, with **Robert Spencer** (foreword by Ambassador John Bolton) (Simon & Schuster) and *Stop the Islamization of America: A Practical Guide to the Resistance* (WND Books).

Pamela Geller on CNN Countering a Vicious Islamic Supremacist on the AFDI Bus ads

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3cQTEZAnMZg>

Pamela Geller Speaks at Brooklyn College, Speech, Q&A

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5_OI0WhbSjo

Interview with Robert Spencer about Islam

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GI9IFHzi8TI>

RAYMOND IBRAHIM

is a widely published author, public speaker, and Middle East and Islam specialist.

His books include *Crucified Again: Exposing Islam's New War on Christians* (2013) and *The Al Qaeda Reader* (2007).

Raymond Ibrahim: Shariah, Dhimmitude & the Copts

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0T-Y67SzLkk>

<http://www.raymondibrahim.com/>



Robert Spencer

<http://www.jihadwatch.org/about-robert>

ROBERT SPENCER is the director of Jihad Watch, a program of the David Horowitz Freedom Center, and the author of fourteen books, including the *New York Times* bestsellers *The Truth About Muhammad* and



BRIGITTE GABRIEL

Twitter

https://twitter.com/ActForAmerica?ref_src=twsrc%5Egoogle%7Ctwcamp%5Eserp%7Ctwgr%5Eauthor

An evening with BRIGITTE GABRIEL



You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2YIZRqdAIKE>

Published on Nov 16, 2012

An Evening with Brigitte Gabriel, hosted by Ramona TEA'd that the Ramona Main stage, August 2, 2012
Brigitte Gabriel: Radical Islam: The Plan to Destroy America from Within: Infiltration (2011)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PFO1AtjoUoo>

The Muslim Brotherhood in American Schools | Brigitte Gabriel

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QSxwcPWcLAY>

Published on Feb 27, 2013

"I am waging a Bloodless Revolution in America's Public Schools..." - Shabbir Mansuri (Founder and Director of the Council on Islamic Education)

Brigitte Gabriel speaking at First Conservative Baptist Church April 12, 2012 in Jacksonville, FL. <http://www.youtube.com/user/RestoreSc...>

Copyright Disclaimer under Section 107 of the Copyright Act 1976, allowance is made for "fair use" for purposes such as criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research. Fair use is a use permitted by copyright statute that might otherwise be infringing. Non-profit, educational or personal use tips the balance in favour of fair use No Copyright Infringement intended.

Ann Coulter

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=z_dae6Sl504

[only this movie is related.](#)

Ann Coulter

<http://www.anncoulter.com/>



I Serious of Movies about Muslim brotherhood

freedom and Muslim brother hood 4-1

Norwegian movie has been prepared by Professor Waleed el Kobiessy

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9zoy6Ux77c>

فيلم نرويجي يفضح مخططات جماعة الاخوان المسلمين..
قام باعداده الاستاذ وليد الكبيسي، العراقي الحاصل على منحة الدولة التقديرية النرويجية

freedom and Muslim brother hood 4-2

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RvMfKvlMap0>

freedom and Muslim brother hood 4-3

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BcThKBZrESw>

freedom and Muslim brother hood 4-4

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XSF6k\[c1xtM](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XSF6k[c1xtM)

You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Ryan Mauro - National Security Analyst for the Clarion Project



Professor Ryan Mauro is the National Security Analyst for the Clarion Project, a nonprofit organization that educates the public about the threat of Islamic extremism and provides a platform for voices of moderation and tolerance within the Muslim community. Clarion Project films have been seen by over 50 million people.

Mauro is a frequent contributor to Clarion's dynamic website ClarionProject.org, providing insightful analysis of the latest news around the globe on this subject. The site is viewed by over 250,000 visitors per month.

Clarion Project

so important to understand the problem but the solutions is far than solving it
The Third Jihad - Radical Islam's Vision for America - (A Clarion Project Film)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4XUub1no1qw>

[http://www.clarionproject.org/Muslim Brotherhood Explanatory Memorandum](http://www.clarionproject.org/Muslim_Brotherhood_Explanatory_Memorandum)

Obsession - Radical Islam's War Against the West

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P4V302hGCeA>

<http://www.obsessionthemovie.com/>

ABOUT CLARION PROJECT

There are times that require people to step out of their comfort zone, to step up for justice, tolerance and moderation. We know going in that the repercussions of taking action will draw a rain of accusations and attacks from the forces we are confronting.

We do it anyway. We do it because it must be done.

Mailing Address:

Clarion Project, Inc.

1717 Pennsylvania Avenue NW

Suite 1025

Washington DC 20006

News Desk (ClarionProject.org):

info@ClarionProject.org

For Media & Press:

You are the light of the world a city is set on a mountain cannot be hidden

Tel: (646) 308-1230

Email: press@ClarionProject.org



<http://act.securefreedom.org/>

THE MUSLIM BROTHERHOOD IN AMERICA

A Course in 10 Parts
presented by FRANK GAFFNEY

So important

Muslim Brotherhood in America, Part 1: The Threat Doctrine of Shariah & the Muslim Brotherhood

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Bs0xw5hPWVQ>

<http://www.centerforsecuritypolicy.org/the-muslim-brotherhood-in-america/>

The Muslim Brotherhood in America

About the Course

Have you ever asked yourself why, despite more than ten years of efforts –involving, among other things, the loss of thousands of lives in wars in Iraq and Afghanistan, well-over a trillion dollars spent, countless man-years wasted waiting in airport security lines and endless efforts to ensure that no offense is given to seemingly permanently aggrieved Muslim activists – are we no closer to victory in the so-called “war on terror” than we were on 9/11?

Thankfully, we have been able to kill some dangerous bad guys. The sad truth of the matter is that, by almost any other measure, the prospect of victory is becoming more remote by the day. And no one seems able to explain the reason.

In an effort to provide the missing answer, on April 24, the Center for Security Policy is making available via the Internet a new, free ten-part video course called “The Muslim Brotherhood in America: The Enemy Within.” This course connects the proverbial dots, drawing on a wealth of publicly available data and first-hand accounts to present a picture that has, for over a decade, been obscured, denied and suppressed:

America faces in addition to the threat of violent jihad another, even more toxic danger – a stealthy and pre-violent form of warfare aimed at destroying our constitutional form of democratic government and free society. The Muslim Brotherhood is the prime-mover behind this seditious campaign, which it calls “civilization jihad.”

<https://www.centerforsecuritypolicy.org/2015/04/20/refugee-resettlement-and-the-hijra-to-america/>

This is my 1st message **updated in May 2016**, So it will not upset the people I care about ,Please allow this message to be in hands of people it is the best I can do and I am going to improve it in the future